

Chemical Control

I : Leering

Alkim

Alkim finally made it home from his job at Benihana. *Fuck hibachi, and fuck everyone who eats there!* He'd only had the job for a few weeks, but he was more than ready to move on. The money had been good enough at the start, but lately it wasn't worth the aggravation that came with the territory.

Ten hours of high stress interactions, juggling tables, remembering idiotic requests, and following through on those idiotic requests quickly enough to please shithead customers. His three-hundred dollars in tips last Friday was an amazing haul, but some days went as low as five dollars. Today was a three-dollar day. The day's greatest humiliation was chasing down a customer to return their forgotten credit card, only to discover that the rich bastard hadn't even tipped.

With every shift, Alkim could feel his sanity being chipped away, piece by piece, much like the paint job on his used BMW. The great city of Los Angeles had not been very kind to either of them since Alkim had graduated with his bachelor's degree in biology and found himself with no clear direction to go with it. Several months of volunteering at a hospital only taught him that he didn't want to go into medicine, and the admission resulted in his family cutting him off financially. Waiting tables had been the first job he could get, a stopgap at best.

Fortunately, Alkim had managed to get the next week off from work, and was going to make the most of it by applying to better jobs; lab assistant gigs, TA positions, tutoring, SAT prep, even a fucking medical scribe job if he could find one. Anything that would let him use his scientific expertise and get the fuck away from customer service.

Seven days of adderall induced focus would ensure he'd check enough listings, write those emails, and find something that would get his life on the right track. Maybe he could ask Alyssa about any openings in her lab. He'd call her about it, tomorrow.

Starting tomorrow, for sure. Tonight, Alkim was going to unwind, de-stress from the week, and get fucked up with a beautiful woman.

He parked in the driveway, fumbled around for the right key, entered and hurriedly removed his shoes, discarding them by the front door. He rushed to his room, throwing off his uniform, piece by piece. Each uncomfortable article removed was another memory of work-induced stress

discarded. He selected some cheap, breathable shirt, and a pair of performance shorts, which was all he could comfortably wear in this late summer heatwave, and changed into them.

"Alkim, is that you?" Kate asked from her bedroom on the other side of the house. "How was work?"

Alkim made his way over to her room, "Bad, money was really shitty today, and my customers were all morons. I swear to Godzilla, if just one more person asks me for *ranch-fucking-dressing* in a fucking Japanese restaurant, I will start snapping necks!"

She laughed. "Tsk, tsk, Murder will cost you tips."

"But it would increase my job satisfaction, a solid trade-off. Besides, customers might tip more if they feared retaliation." Alkim joked as he walked into his best friend's room.

There he found Kate in her usual state, lying prone on her bed, ass up, staring at her phone. He took the opportunity to ogle her from behind, as he often did.

Kate was five-foot-five-inches of primo Chinese e-thot material. Her pert, heart-shaped ass was only half covered by red booty shorts that read "STAY BACK 200 FEET," a warning which Alkim never heeded. The half-globes stuck out so alluringly high above the gentle curve of her spine: a genuine bubble butt. Kate sat up to grab her vape, eyes still glued to her phone, allowing Alkim to take in her front half.

Fuck, it's like she's photoshopped.

In a way, she kinda was; her tattoos, piercings, purple hair, nose job, and double-eyelid surgery were far from natural. None of that made her any less attractive to Alkim, and it definitely didn't detract from her natural assets, those being her huge, natural, F-cup tits. Big, round, perky, and all around photogenic. Her nipples were poking into the thin white fabric of her shirt, this one featuring a Japanese, cartoon drawing of a milk carton on it, because of course it did.

Alkim thought Kate was a thoroughly ridiculous person, and that was a good portion of her appeal. A self-proclaimed "Big-titty goth GF." Though Kate was painfully single, she fit the rest of that description perfectly; she had ear, lip, belly button, and nipple piercings; tattoos of anime girls and flowers; ever-shifting hair colors; and of course, her mouth-wateringly huge jugs. One time, before a party, Kate asked Alkim how she looked in her outfit, to which he answered, "Like you sell bathwater online," which she could not dispute. She could probably make a killing if she could tolerate talking to horny men online.

Alkim quickly took in Kate's casual sexiness before pretending to check his phone. They both knew each other well enough by now that Alkim wasn't really worried about her catching him looking, but he tried not to jeopardize his position here by crossing any lines. She knew he was straight, and that she was his type, but he definitely didn't want to stare so much that she felt self-conscious and started to dress more conservatively. That would be fucking heartbreaking.

A self-conscious Kate might notice how often her nipples slipped out of her tops, or she might check that she was wearing panties underneath the long men's shirts she'd pilfered from Alkim's wardrobe. Truthfully, it was hard to imagine Kate ever changing her wardrobe just because of his staring, but why take the risk?

Fucking hell, what a body.

Those tits have been a constant obsession of Alkim's ever since they'd met, and what a meeting that was.

Alkim met Kate just a few months ago, in this very house, at the invitation of his old friend, Vicky. Vicky and Alkim went to high school together (though she was three grades and five years his senior), and the pair were recently reconnected by a friend of a friend who knew both were living in Los Angeles and arranged for them to reconnect.

After going clubbing together a few times with Vicky and her girlfriends, getting lunch, catching up, rebuilding their friendship, Vicky finally invited Alkim to her new place so he could meet her housemates. He knew all the girls worked at the same karaoke bar, so he knew they all had to be hot, but he could never have expected the welcome he received that night.

The full interaction was still seared into Alkim's brain. He first noticed Kate's pretty face, excellent smile, her bright pink hair... and as he reached out to shake her hand his eyes naturally traced down her tattooed arm to her chest, where his gaze caught on her tits.

Holy fucking shit.

Alkim had been in LA long enough to have seen a lot of extremely underdressed women, but he'd never been met at the door quite like this. Instead of a shirt, Kate was wearing a thin blue tank top and not a damn thing underneath. He could tell this because the tank top was slightly off center, and too thin for her frame, leaving her left nipple completely exposed to the air. Alkim hadn't known Kate for a full two seconds, and he already knew what her nipples looked like: perfectly centered on small areola, flushed pink, tiny, and acutely suckable.

Alkim's fucking heartrocket was skyrating, and he had no idea how long he was staring, or if he was staring at all. Time had slowed to a crawl, and he wasn't sure if even a full second had passed since he looked down from her face.

Alkim moved his eyes back up to her face and focused all of his willpower on keeping his gaze above her collar bone.

Eye contact, eye contact, eye contact!

Never before had human eyes been so difficult to focus on. Kate broke Alkim's internal panic by offering to make him a drink, which he eagerly accepted, following her into the kitchen. The

moment she turned around he couldn't help but notice the rest of her "outfit," if it could even be called that. The only clothes to grace her lower body were a pair of lacy purple panties wedged between the perfect globes of her ass. No skirt, pants, shorts, nor even indecently-short shorts. Just panties.

Alkim figured if this were a cartoon, this is when his eyes would have shot out of his face, and his mouth would have let out a steamboat whistle, or at least an "Awooga!" He was practically drooling. The rolling motions of her glutes were so hypnotic that he nearly crashed into her when she stopped at the kitchen table to make him that drink.

Alkim tried to wrap his head around how Kate could just walk around undressed like this in front of a strange man. She shared this house with three other people, and definitely knew that Vicky was having a guy friend over to visit.

Not wanting to spoil the view, Alkim did everything he could to avoid staring at her exposed assets and just have a normal conversation. To his delight, they hit it off immediately.

The two had a lot in common: Kate was from Hong Kong, like Alkim's dad, so they had a pretty strong cultural connection right off the bat: they were both university educated (and the only people in the house with degrees): both listened to metal: both very ADHD: and both were also very into mind altering drugs, which they talked about at length.

Kate had recently read about DMT online and decided she wanted to try it out, so she had bought an entire pound of Acacia tree bark and wanted to extract the DMT herself, but didn't really know how. Vicky had already told Kate that Alkim was some kind of scientist (that was the extent of Vicky's understanding of his degree), and that he liked drugs, so Kate asked Alkim if he could help her.

Luckily for her, Alkim definitely could. Though his degree was in biology, he had taken probably a total of six years of chemistry classes between high school and college, two of those being organic chemistry for his degree and pre-med requirements. He definitely knew how to run a basic non-polar extraction from raw plant material.

At that point Alkim was pretty much ready to propose to Kate. He had never had this much in common with any woman he'd met in his five years of dating. He'd dated girls who shared his academic interests, but hated partying; dated party girls who weren't into learning and hated his music; dated girls who seemed compatible but wanted more emotional labor from Alkim than he was willing to provide. There was always something that stopped him from really getting romantically involved with any of them. Kate checked nearly every box he had, clicked instantly with him, and, on top of all that, she had a body that was just to die for.

Further conversation revealed just one small problem; Kate was gay. Not just gay, but super gay, a self described five-point-five-out-of-six-on-the-Kinsey-scale gay.

Just like that, all Alkim's hopes for romance were crushed into powder, burned to ash, and scattered to the four winds. He'd never been more disappointed over a woman in his life. It was

as if Kate were sculpted by the gods for Alkim, only instead of a rib, the starting material had been one of his wet dreams, and instead of a loving god, the designer had been a genie with a mean streak. The end result was a gorgeous lesbian that liked what he liked, and was allergic to wearing clothes in his presence. Kate was definitely the closest he'd come to having a genuine "crush" since grade school.

Yet, devastating as that revelation had been, Alkim still wanted to be Kate's friend, and they drank and chatted well into the night, after everyone else had either crashed or left to work a late karaoke shift. He spent that night on the couch. When Alkim woke up at noon the next day, he found that he and Kate were the only ones not completely smashed from the night's debauchery.

With the kitchen to themselves, they ended up making that DMT, with Kate providing the materials and Alkim teaching her the chemistry involved as they went through each step of the extraction.

It was a thoroughly ridiculous scene; the pair leaning underneath the stove fan, mixing chemicals in glass cookware; Alkim, wearing shorts and performance tank top; Kate in just a shirt and panties; both wearing snorkeling goggles Alkim pulled from the trunk of his car, and all the while Teresa Teng's "*Tian Mi Mi*," blasted from his Bluetooth speaker.

Altogether, they set a very confusing scene for anyone who happened to enter the kitchen.

That weekend the two became instant best friends. Alkim was couch surfing (so, homeless, but with friends and family) at that time, and Kate kept inviting him over so often that the next week she ended up just giving him the spare guest room (that didn't lock), with a connecting half bathroom (and a broken shower). Since she was the sole name on the lease, and the room was vacant anyway, Alkim was able to stay, even though he couldn't pay rent yet. With both Kate and Vicky behind him, he had finally secured the most LA housing situation possible, and at the unbeatable price point of zero dollars a month.

It also helped that Alkim was the only person there that knew how to properly cook and was willing to clean the common areas. He also knew where to get clean drugs, so even the girls that thought he was a mooch didn't think kicking him out was worth the effort. No one wanted to go back to buying dark-web adderall, molly that was on average thirty-percent meth, or coke that was probably fifty-percent baby powder.

Overall, a pretty good deal for everyone involved. At least, that's how Alkim saw it.

Still, his new home came with new challenges.

His first weekend he made some Chinese food that Kate loved, and she scarfed down more than she'd intended. Kate was always very concerned with her weight, and said she needed to do some ab workouts to not get fat off his cooking.

So, in only a shirt and panties, Kate went to the couch opposite Alkim and started doing reverse crunches. Ass out, perfectly rounded cheeks jiggling obscenely, and her unblemished legs reaching for the ceiling, up, down, up, down.

Alkim was completely gobsmacked. It was the most casually sexy thing he'd ever seen, and he couldn't do anything but stare at her hypnotic movements for several seconds before realizing how creepy he must have looked.

Finally, after watching for several more moments, Alkim decided he couldn't trust his eyes to not betray him. So, he forced himself to join her in doing crunches on the floor, just to stop himself from staring at her incredible ass.

Another night of coked up shenanigans, Kate suggested night swimming in her gym's pool. Alkim agreed, needing to see her in swimwear. Even after every boner-inducing sight he'd been treated to, he still wasn't ready for Kate to change into the hottest fucking swimsuit he'd ever seen.

Though the suit had more fabric than a bikini, it somehow managed to be infinitely sexier. A network of crisscrossing black straps that framed her perfect abs, and crushed her tits together into a mouthwatering display of cleavage and underboob.

Underboob! For the Gym! At three am!

He could see everything through his goggles, and the pool was heated, so there was no cold water to sap away his erection. Before that night, he hadn't even known one could swim with an erection.

Alkim thought Kate must know how hot he was for her, and it made him wonder if she was doing any of this to fuck with him specifically. Yet her casual indifference to his horniness, and her borderline nudist tendencies, led him to conclude that she really was just *like that*. A walking, talking wet dream. Every week brought some new ridiculously sexy incident, further ratcheting up both his infatuation and frustration.

Not to mention the three other girls in the house, all beautiful in their own ways.

Tall and thick; Vicky was already hot back in high school. Maturity, gym memberships, and the high standards of Los Angeles had only pushed her to even greater heights of sexiness.

Lithe and little; Mikaella was the spitting image of so many small and cutesy girls Alkim dated in college. He could have swapped her image out for any number of girls in his Instagram reels, and none would be the wiser.

And then there was Hannah, the curvy blonde loner. A veritable cryptid in her own home, and a mystery Alkim was then keen to unravel.

Alkim hadn't ever lived with so many women before, and he knew living there was going to be a constant struggle to stay sane and control his libido.

He had no idea how right he was.

II : Visions

Alkim

It'd been a couple months since then, and Alkim was still living with the girls, minus Vicky, who was chasing some guy she'd met at EDC, and was staying with him in Hawaii for at least a few more weeks.

Alkim was definitely in a symbiotic relationship of some kind with the girls in this house, though it wasn't clear to him how much of it was mutualistic or parasitic. At that moment, lying on Kate's bed and discreetly ogling her perfect body, he felt more like a parasite.

"Hey, check out this one." She passed him her phone. On the screen was the Tinder profile of yet another goth girl.

Red-dyed hair, nose piercing, tattoo of a tiger on her shoulder. Yup, she's definitely Kate's type.

Kate was only into other goth chicks, and considered herself to be a transhumanist. The girl's body itself almost didn't seem to matter to Kate much, so long as the girl wasn't too fat (the Chinese tendency towards fat-shaming was nigh unbreakable). Otherwise, Kate seemed attracted to any kind of body modification, as if the human body itself was just an uninteresting canvas for tattoos and piercings. It was a strange mix of extremely shallow and extremely forgiving criteria. Despite putting so much effort into her own ten-out-of-ten body, Kate was attracted to almost any six-out-of-ten girl who met her standards of goth fashion and body modification, which Alkim had yet to decipher.

"Amazing," said Alkim.

"What's amazing?" asked Kate.

He chuckled, "All these goth girls have distinguishing tattoos and piercings that should make them stand out in a lineup, yet I can't tell any of them apart."

Kate lazily punched him in the shoulder and reclaimed her phone. "I don't know why I bother getting your opinion," she huffed.

"Neither do I." Alkim agreed. "You know how basic my criteria are."

They'd had variations of this conversation before, but each of them still seemed baffled by the other's stance. The goth stuff didn't turn Alkim off, but it didn't do that much for him either. Like a lot of guys, Alkim was much more focused on a girl's face and body, and considered everything else mere background noise.

He didn't really understand fashion, but he knew clothes and piercings could be easily changed. Unfortunately, the human body wasn't so malleable.

"How could I ever forget what a basic bitch you are?" Kate teased. "You only care about titties." She shimmied her chest for emphasis, causing her huge tits to slam into each other under her white shirt. Alkim watched as opposing waves of titty crashed into each other before recoiling back to her sides, over, and over, and over....

It was a couple seconds after they stopped moving before Alkim noticed her smirking—her point clearly proven—and he realized she was waiting for some sort of reply. He quickly blurted one out.

"Not true. I have several other equally shallow qualities that I care about."

Nailed it.

Out of habit, Alkim crossed his right leg over his left, hiding a growing boner from her sight. Hiding erections was a never ending battle around her.

She blew a raspberry at him, "You're such a dude."

Alkim couldn't disagree, but he could retort, "And you're like a confused peacock, only flashing your colorful feathers in the mirror, and ignoring every suitable female with fewer tats or piercings."

That got a laugh out of her, "Do you only think in animal facts?"

"... Maybe."

"OH!" her face lit up, "I just remembered, I finished mixing the new DMT into a vape fluid! Wanna try it out?" Kate's excitement was palpable.

"Fuck yes! Let's do it now!" Alkim was so down, the first batch they made after they met was ineffective, and they'd been meaning to try it again.

"Sick! I've heard it can be intense, in a good way, like life changing, but still really short. Should last about fifteen minutes." said Kate. Alkim had yet to do his own research on what the high was like, so that was good to know.

"Oh, by the way," Kate suddenly remembered, finger to her lips, "I read we should shotgun the vapors so that we don't waste any DMT on the exhale."

That stopped Alkim cold. To “Shotgun” something can mean many unrelated things. For drinking it meant opening a can with a knife and drinking the entire thing in one go. But with smoking, or vaping, it meant exhaling directly into the mouth of another person.

Mouth to mouth.

Lip locked.

Lip to lip with Kate.

Kissing.

Alkim was completely frozen at the thought of Kate's gorgeous lips stuck to his, passing mind-altering vapors from her lungs to his.

“Yo! Alkim!” Her words snapped him back to reality.

“Yes!” Alkim almost shouted. *Fuck! Too eager!* “I mean, yeah that makes sense.” He was worried he had completely fucked it up there, but Kate didn’t seem to really notice or care what effect the suggestion of shotgunning had on him. Alkim adjusted his shorts, once again to avoid showing his growing stiffness.

Kate brought out her spare vape, now filled with the powerful hallucinogen, scooped over to his side, and took a long drag from it. Quickly, she brought her face over to Alkim’s and he opened his lips to meet hers.

Her lips were so soft. The contact was very light, not like a real kiss, but it was so much more than Alkim had ever hoped for from Kate.

He still couldn’t believe this was actually happening. Alkim felt his chest filling with her gift of hallucinogenic vapors, and just like that she pulled back. Alkim held his breath for a moment, then slowly exhaled.

Then Kate brought the vape to his lips, and he inhaled strongly, trying to get as much of the vapor into his lung as possible. Not even for the high anymore, but just so he could have more time locking lips with her. Once again, Kate brought her face to meet Alkim's, and he gave her everything he had in his lungs. After a few rounds of this the two were finally starting to feel it and they laid down on the bed side by side.

Alkim was already on cloud nine from kissing Kate multiple times, and then he finally started to hallucinate.

It was very different from anything he’d done before; much more than just the popping colors and shifting patterns one gets from LSD or magic mushrooms. Surprisingly, it felt more akin to how people hallucinated in cartoons. Alkim was actually seeing things that weren't there at all; a

real pink elephant trip. As he stared up at the white ceiling, the texture of the material shifted into a carpet of stars, and when Alkim closed his eyes he could see even more vivid images; an entire cosmic backdrop that felt both exhilarating and strangely familiar.

He saw two planets crash together and combine in a swirling mass of rocks that formed the Earth and Moon. Yet as the vision progressed, the Earth and Moon again became what Alkim could only surmise must have been a hydrogen atom orbited by a lone electron. The atoms multiplied, energized, crashed into each other, and became more complex. When the shifting haze of electron clouds cleared into discrete orbitals, Alkim saw that they had combined to form new chemicals that were easily recognizable as the basic ingredients for all life.

First H₂O, then CO₂, and then they combined into ever more complicated organic compounds. He saw sugars, amino acids, nucleic acids, steroidal compounds, and the polymer forms that truly complicated biochemistry. Names for these came to his mind and vanished just as quickly. Relatively simple structures like glucose, lactose, testosterone, and estrogen, gave way to ever more complicated proteins that seemed familiar, and eventually nucleic acid chains far beyond his understanding.

Alkim felt his mind beginning to overload with all this chemistry, and when his will couldn't change the substance of the vision he panicked, opening his eyes and once again beholding the ceiling of Kate's room.

Is it over? Did I just see the entire human genome fly by? No way! Jurassic Park said it would take two years to read the entire DNA strand!

It was all so vivid, so much more intense than he could have ever imagined. Yet, he had imagined it all, hadn't he? That's what a hallucination was, after all.

Alkim didn't know how long that vision lasted for, but once he looked away from the surprisingly interesting ceiling texture, he was treated to a very different kind of vision: that of Kate, also blissed-out beside him, lost in her own vision quest.

Alkim's vivid chemical dream was erased from his mind, replaced with the stupefying sight of his not-so-secret-crush. The first things he saw were her hard nipples poking right into the edges of the milk carton design on her shirt.

Then he became aware of something else.

In addition to the rhythmic expansion and contraction of her rib cage, he noticed the slightest of movements beneath her shirt. Kate's tits were growing. It was almost imperceptible at first, but before Alkim's very eyes, her nipples came an inch closer to him. Then another, and another.

She's fucking growing!

Slowly, but surely, those magical tits filled out her shirt. They expanded in every direction over her chest, stretching the shirt thin enough to make it see-through.

Every bit of growth on her chest sent a little more of the blood from Alkim's brain down to his dick. His sober mind would never have been able to guess what bra sizes she was shooting past, as each of her tits expanded far beyond the size of her head. Alkim's very horny, and very drugged up mind, couldn't even remember what a bra was anymore. Kate's tits had long since met each other in the middle and were starting to push her arms away from her sides.

Just as Alkim thought the scene in front of him couldn't get any hotter, he noticed a couple of dark patches around her nipples.

Holy shit! Holy shit! Holy shit!

She was lactating! Leaking milk directly into the now very ironic cartoon milk carton. The dark spread through the rest of the fabric, as she continued to lactate. Her growth was accelerating, straining her top to its absolute limit, and beyond.

The fabric tore with the speed and intensity of a gunshot.

Kate's shirt burst open like an old dam, freeing her glorious milkers, and Alkim wished he was a salmon swimming up that waterfall. What a vision Kate was: back against the wall, tits completely eclipsing her thighs, blue veins visible just under the surface, thin jets of milk spraying out from her nipples, nipples which had fully engorged, and darkened from pink to red.

That proved to be too much for Alkim to just observe. All he could think about was wrapping his lips around those delicious, pink nipples and feeding himself with her divine lactation. What it would be like to taste her, drink from her, feel those incredible orbs in his hands, wrap his arms around as much of her tit-flesh as he could get. Alkim was salivating, his cock was throbbing with need for her, for this big-titty, milky, goth goddess.

Alkim started moving towards this picture of perfection, and just as suddenly found himself face-planting on the soft mattress.

"You okay?" he heard Kate ask.

Alkim muffled his reply into the sheets and pushed himself back up. When he saw her again, her tits had returned to their normal-large size. The visions were gone, and with them went Alkim's giant-gazonga goddess.

Alkim felt like the universe itself had just given him a cold shower. Slowly but surely, he felt the blood draining from his boner. Alkim said nothing as he stared past Kate, trying to commit everything he had seen to memory. No way was he going to jerk off to anything else for a week.

"Sooooo, what did you see?" Kate asked after a few moments. Alkim's eyes reflexively shot back to her chest; she still had outstanding tits, a real set of badonkers, yet he couldn't shake the image of them being so much larger, and bursting with nourishing milk.

“I saw... stars... and dinosaurs... it all looked so real.” he lied, lamely.

“Sounds cool.”

“It was... incredible.” Alkim had the image of Kate’s enormous milky knockers burned into his mind's eye. “Anyway, what did you see?”

Kate sat up to face him, “It was weird,” she started, “I saw this girl, she started out looking a lot like my ex, like Ganymede, but every time I looked away, she changed. For a bit she was actually Vicky, then someone I’d never met. She was subtly hotter each time, warmer, like she was glowing, and so was I. It, she, everything was... so hard to describe, like we were clay models being sculpted and posed by invisible hands. But we were still us... We walked along the beach, arms-linked, never saying a word. It just felt really peaceful, like she was my actual dream girl.”

“Wow.” *No wonder she looked so blissed-out earlier.* Alkim couldn’t help but think of his own version of a hotter Kate changing right before his eyes. “That sounds nice.” His own vision was anything but relaxing, but it was definitely nice.

“It totally was,” Kate sighed, a wistful look in her eyes. “I miss Vicky.”

“Same.” Vicky was sorely missed by probably everyone besides Hannah, especially since Vicky planned all the parties in this house. “She would have probably had some impossible to describe EDM laser show vision to top ours.”

“Hah, yeah. We should do that again sometime.”

“Definitely!” He shot back, “Hopefully with Vicky too.”

“That’d be nice.”

Alkim didn’t know if Kate was still hallucinating, but It looked like her gaze lingered on his lips for a bit before it met his eyes.

Keep dreaming, idiot.

Alkim decided he was definitely not all there yet. Still tired from work and now desperately horny, Alkim decided that was enough Kate for tonight.

“I think I’m gonna go to bed now. Night, Kate.”

“Night, Alkim.”

Alkim went to his bed in the guest room. His sex drive was definitely above average, and living with all these girls had only made it worse. Alkim found that, lately, he needed to jerk off at least

once a day if he wanted to keep his mind clear around his housemates, especially Kate. Now, after his horned-up-hallucination, he really needed to empty his balls.

Jerking off here was a bit trickier than he'd have liked. The lock on his room was broken, so anyone could interrupt him at any time. The room did come with its own half bathroom, which did have a lock, and even though the shower was still broken, sometimes the girls came into his room to pee or use the mirror. To be fair, he wouldn't expect any of the girls who were actually paying rent to accept a lock-less room, especially with a man in the house. Still, it made the act of jacking off a bit more tense than he preferred, but there was no stopping him now.

Alkim tossed off his clothes and laid down on his shitty mattress. For once, he didn't even consider loading up some internet porn on his phone first. He just started jerking off thinking about his vision of a giant-titty, lactating Kate, and the fantasy came to him pretty quickly.

In his mind, Kate pulled that top off and presented her bare jugs to Alkim, milk already beading on her perfect nipples in anticipation of his needs, of his thirst for her. He laid down in front of her, she cradled his face to her nipple, and he latched on tightly, sucking like his life depended on it. As he drank from Kate, she undid his belt and started to give him a gentle handjob. One hand held Alkim's head to her breast while the other hand jerked him off.

Fuck!

The imaginary handjob sped up as Alkim's real hands got to work. It only took him a couple minutes of fantasizing about nursing from Kate before he came explosively. Imaginary Kate licked it off her fingers and moaned, like it was the best thing she'd ever tasted.

Alkim finally opened his eyes and took in his soiled bedding. Cum had rained down on the blankets in a three foot radius around his waist. It felt like a lot more than was normal for him, but in the dark he couldn't really tell how big the load was. Part of him knew he should clean up now, but Alkim was completely spent, still a little high, and way too tired to do anything but drift off into dreamless sleep.

III : Simmering

Alkim

Not much else happened that weekend. Vicky was still away visiting some boy she had met at a music festival months ago, Mikaella was out doing her own thing, and Hannah never interacted with anyone else.

He called the restaurant to quit. Then, he called his friend Alyssa about that lab opening, and she promised to let him know what her boss thought about it in a few days. That was about all he'd been able to make himself do for job applications. Not like he'd ever had any success applying

for jobs without some kind of personal networking connection. Alkim didn't see the point in trying until he'd gotten word back from Aly, so he just hung out with Kate.

By Monday, he had noticed something about Kate seemed a bit off. Alkim knew some people report actual changes in personality after trying strong hallucinogens. This wasn't like that, Alkim didn't think the DMT trip changed her personality, exactly. She was definitely still Kate, but it's like she was more active, amiable, and way less forgetful of where she put things. Normally she would just leave dirty dishes anywhere and spend all her time looking at her phone, while Alkim would do his thing and clean as much as he could. Now, she was almost like an attentive older sister, offering Alkim a glass of water here, a mixed drink there, and she'd even take the dirty glasses away on her own.

For anyone else that wouldn't sound very odd, but Alkim couldn't recall ever seeing Kate clean a single dish the entire time he'd lived here, and it was very normal for him to spend a lot of time helping her look for lost items. Kate lost her vape so often that Alkim had taken to playing that song, "*Where's My Juul??*" every time he helped her look for it, just to riff on how predictably she would lose track of it. Yet he didn't think he'd played that song for her in several days, whereas he usually did about once a day.

Kate also started to regularly offer Alkim hits off her Juul, which he refused because he didn't really care for nicotine. The next day she surprised Alkim with a new vape for weed, which really caught him off guard, since she never seemed to like weed before. When she gave it to him, he jokingly offered to shotgun the hits back to her so they could save on weed.

The last thing Alkim expected was for her to instantly agree, take a long drag, and bring her lips to his before Alkim could say a word. Kate got close enough for Alkim to feel her tits pressing lightly into his pecs.

Holy shit!

She definitely wasn't wearing a bra. Alkim could almost feel the jabs from her nipple piercings through his thin tank top. He was caught completely off-guard, frozen stiff on the couch as she exhaled into his mouth. She finished exhaling, but her lips lingered for a couple seconds before she finally pulled back, settling back on the couch to his right. Alkim was so stunned that he didn't exhale the vapor for several moments, while Kate was already scrolling through Postmates and offered to order just a ton of food to share.

Before Alkim could finish processing the sudden mouth-to-mouth drug delivery, he realized the hard outline of his dick was extremely visible in his athletic shorts, and it was pointed directly at Kate. Alkim quickly crossed his right leg over the left to hide his boner. Not exactly subtle, but he didn't really have any other options. Kate was still on her phone, completely oblivious to how worked up she made him.

Fuck!

She was making him so much hornier than usual. Alkim had to do something about it. He made some excuse about feeling sweaty (which he actually was), and went to the one working shower to jerk off. He set up his portable speaker to blast out speed metal, hopefully drowning out any potential moaning on his part.

Alkim closed his eyes and jerked off, lost in the memory of Kate's perfect lips kissing him, breathing his air, flattening her huge tits against his pecs. Inevitably, the fantasy went deeper. In Alkim's imagination there was no vape; she didn't need one. Kate would just come up to Alkim on the couch, and, real casually—no words necessary—pull out his dick, wrap her lips around the head and start sucking. She didn't need the vape, just Alkim's dick, like he had all the fun chemicals she craved available on demand.

Fuck yes! Don't stop, Kate!

The image was locked in his head; those perfect lips that had just touched his own were wrapped around his cock; her tongue working the head, lapping up every drop of precum as it dribbled out for her. Alkim started pumping faster at the thought. Dream-Kate wouldn't take very long, she had gotten more than enough blowjob practice every day. After a few minutes of her tender nursing he came explosively into her mouth, and she'd moan in ecstasy as she swallowed it all down, and licked him clean, never allowing a single drop to escape her beautiful lips.

Take it all!

Alkim came under the falling water for what felt like an incredibly long orgasm, and he practically lost his footing with his spasms. When Alkim finally opened his eyes the cum had already washed down the drain.

He hoped this wasn't going to become a regular thing. It would be very suspicious if he needed to shower three times a day. Yet a much deeper part of him wanted so much more. He wanted that vision to become reality. He wanted to be Kate's relief. He wanted Kate to need him like she needed that fucking vape.

IV : Discovery

Kate

For Kate, it all started last week, when they tried the DMT. The feeling right after the first hit was incredible. Kate had never felt so euphoric before, not even on molly. Even after the hallucinations wore off, Kate felt like she was still on some kind of high for the rest of that night. It was even better than the internet had led her to believe, and Kate couldn't wait to try it again.

The next day Kate felt mostly normal, just a bit off, like she had gone too long without nicotine. She used her vape, and that helped but she never felt that release she expected from satisfying a craving. It was like there was something else gnawing at her, but she couldn't figure it out.

When the feeling didn't get any better by noon, Kate decided to make herself a drink. *It's always five-o'clock somewhere.* She knew it was not the healthiest option, but it was a Saturday, and this might as well be brunch mimosas. Kate grabbed a random mug of water off the table, emptied it into the sink, and mixed herself a screwdriver. Once Kate brought the drink to her lips, to her shock, she immediately felt that release she was missing. The feeling ran through her nervous system like an electric current made out of dopamine.

Ooooh yeah... that's the stuff.

Kate relished that feeling for a few moments until he realized something was really off; she hadn't actually drank anything yet. All she had done was bring the mug to her lips.

What the fuck?

Kate downed the drink anyway and got a bit more of that relief, but the feeling was over much faster. She inspected the mug for anything weird but found nothing. She didn't even know what she was supposed to be looking for, yet she felt strangely compelled to find the source of her euphoria. Was it some kind of drug? Kate vaguely remembered Alkim had used this mug earlier.

Of course he used it. It was his mug from the La Brea Tar Pits, featuring a California flag with Saber-Toothed cat in place of a bear.

Dork. But what the hell was he drinking from here? Did he spike it with something? It'd looked like ordinary water, and she hadn't smelled anything unusual when she dumped it out in the sink.

Kate was perplexed, but she didn't really have anything substantial to dwell on. Still clueless, she soon went about her day normally. She mostly just kind of hung out in the living room with Alkim. For some reason she felt better about the mystery cravings. Kate guessed it was the company, or the entertainment distracting her. She had never seen "*Avatar: The Last Airbender*" before, and when Alkim found out he insisted that they must watch the whole show.

After sitting next to him for a few minutes, Kate eventually noticed that Alkim smelled, bizarrely, kinda good today. It was odd, like it was just his normal smell, not too smelly, exactly how he always smelled, but somehow nicer today? It was really hard to process what about it she liked, but, again, Kate tried not to dwell on the weirdness. Instead she just got closer and laid her head on his shoulder, relaxing against him.

The euphoric feelings came to her after she grabbed Alkim's water bottle and took a swig. Kate immediately recognized that sensation, lighting up her nerves.

The mystery drug!?

Kate took another gulp, but this time she barely felt anything.

Damn it!

It was completely maddening.

Still, her cravings went down after that hit. Kate felt like she got more from the bottle than she did from the glass earlier. Feeling the need for something dopamine inducing, she took another drag from her vape and offered it to Alkim. For once, he took a hit and handed it back to her. When her lips touched the vape it all clicked.

The feeling was incredible, and unlike any other drug she'd tried before: it made her focused, but not hyper-focused: awake but not wired: euphoric, but functional. That additional focus helped her put the events of the last few days into order. She found herself sucking on the mouthpiece absentmindedly as she put the pieces together, but another dose of nicotine brought her no additional relief. That cinched it, there was only one common factor between every time she felt that specific high.

It's Alkim! His saliva is the drug!

At first the revelation repulsed her. *Fuck! That's what made the DMT high so incredible!* She had to hide in her room, get some solitude so she could think. *This doesn't make any fucking sense? That's not how human spit works!* But it did work. Somehow, Alkim, her male best friend, had chemically laced spit.

Why couldn't it be Vicky's spit? There wouldn't be any dilemma for her if Alkim was a beautiful Korean woman.

Kate stayed in her room for the next few hours, not comfortable facing Alkim with this knowledge. *Alkim and his stupid lips. Fuck! Why am I thinking like that?* Kate couldn't deny the cravings were getting stronger with each hour. Worse still, she could remember that intense feeling of relief; how much better she felt after taking the edge off. But Kate knew she had to resist it, had to resist the temptation... had to resist Alkim.

At eleven p.m. Kate finally broke. She left her room to get a glass of water, feeling pretty solid about her decision to resist. Then she saw him. Alkim passed out on the couch with some nature documentary playing, and there was a line of drool running down his cheek. *Fuck!* It was so much more than she'd ever gotten before. This would be a real fucking hit. Kate just had to try it.

Just this one, just to satisfy my curiosity, then I'll go back to nothing.

Kate wiped her finger over his cheek. *I can't believe I'm doing this.* She brought the finger up to her face and parted her lips. She hesitated for a long moment, thinking about how insane this all was. *This is so gross.* But she knew there was no turning back. Kate plunged the finger into her mouth.

The relief was immediate. Kate could feel the euphoria as it trickled down her spine and throughout the rest of her body. It wasn't *too* intense, not enough to knock her down. It just made

her feel *very* relaxed, like all her anxieties were debris flowing downstream, down, down away from her mind, while her focus was like a salmon swimming past her worries, back upstream.

This was way better than anxiety pills. Way better, even, than adderall.

Kate's best friend was the best drug she'd ever had. She knew that now. Bizarre and confusing as the knowledge was, there was no way for her to unlearn it, and no way she was gonna give it up.

After that revelation, Kate found she was constantly thinking of ways to get Alkim's spit while also desperately trying not to arouse his suspicions. Kate would bring Alkim drinks and lick the rim afterwards. She would sneak sips of his water bottle after each time he used it. It wasn't much, but it was enough, and she was well past caring about how objectively gross it was.

Kate kept offering her vape to Alkim, but he almost always refused. Apparently, Alkim can't even feel nicotine, and he also doesn't care for the smell. Foiled, she set about finding a solution. That night she went online and bought him a dry herb vape, for weed, so she could extract more of his spit. She paid extra for overnight shipping.

When it finally arrived the next day she presented it to Alkim.

"Yooo, thank you so much, Kate!"

"Consider it a late red-envelope present." Her riff on him being so fucking young, and penniless.

He grinned back at her. "Wanna help me christen this thing? We could even shotgun the hits, like with the DMT, hahaha." He tried to laugh off the suggestion as he loaded some weed into the chamber.

Kate felt like such an idiot, she had to physically stop herself from facepalming. *Of course I never had to play any mind games with him! Alkim wants me, we both know it, so of course he would take any opportunity to kiss me.*

"Sure, why not?"

Before Alkim could get too embarrassed and retract the offer, Kate took as long of a drag as she could and brought her lips to his.

It was electric. Just like the first time, the mystery chemicals in his saliva instantly relaxed her, overpowering whatever insubstantial buzz she got from the weed. Direct lip contact was so much more powerful than lapping up his leftovers. Kate felt so good that she almost forgot to exhale the vapor into Alkim's mouth, which was the entire flimsy pretext for this lip contact. Once she noticed, she quickly exhaled and pulled away from him.

She decided to play it extra cool to avoid suspicion, leaning back against the couch and scrolling mindlessly through her phone. As if lip-to-lip contact was a normal way for a lesbian and her

straight-male friend to share drugs. From now on, in this house, it might as well be. Though, Alkim sure wasn't aware of all the drugs he was actually sharing with Kate.

Not that he wasn't also enjoying himself, as evidenced from his pitiful attempts to hide his boner. If he thought she'd noticed, he'd probably die of embarrassment, so she pretended not to. It wasn't long before he couldn't take it anymore and excused himself to take a shower and jerk off (the jerking off part was implied).

Kate thought that was kind of gross of him, she didn't think he would need to jerk off after just a kiss. But then again, she knew this was kind of an escalation of the regular teasing she did.

Kate always kind of enjoyed screwing with him a bit, gauging his reaction to her body. It's just kind of funny how little she needed to do much to catch his attention; just a stretch in front of a mirror here, or an exposed nipple there (though the vast majority of nip slips were genuine, she wasn't usually aware of them). Usually Kate hated male attention, especially from strangers, but with Alkim it was validating and pretty harmless. He never commented and always respected her boundaries, and he was a lot better than the male friends she'd had before. Kate always felt in control around him.

She just needed to maintain that control, and use it to get what she needed from him. Then they'd both get what they wanted.

But that dude really needs to get laid.

Just then, her stomach grumbled, loudly. She had been a lot hungrier than normal lately, but she figured that was because she had been rationing her adderall doses.

Whatever, I'll just workout more later to make up for it.

Kate ordered Postmates.

V : Developments

Kate

There was no getting around it, Kate's tits had grown. She had noticed them swelling up a bit, but she just assumed it was just her cycle. That was until this morning. They'd clearly gone so far beyond normal swelling. Kate tried on bra after bra, but none of them fit. Excess titflesh was spilling over the sides of her cups, and in the middle they were getting pushed up into a mound of cleavage.

Fucking quad-boob!

Kate was more than a little freaked out, part of her worried that it might be breast cancer. She checked herself for lumps in front of the mirror, but the improvised mammogram turned up nothing. That was a huge relief, but Kate couldn't help but notice some other changes.

For one, her boobs were way more sensitive than normal, and Kate could have sworn her nipples weren't this dark before. It looked to Kate like she had grown two cup sizes in just four days. Even remembering how fast they ballooned during puberty, this still seemed unnaturally fast, even with how much she'd been pigging out lately. *Fuck, I need to cut back on the food deliveries.* Kate didn't need to be bulging out of her karaoke bar outfits, and she definitely didn't want those gross male customers pawing at them more than usual.

Kate never understood why straight dudes cared so much about tits. As a lesbian, she definitely appreciated a nice set of tits, but to her, they were just not that big of a deal. Just sacks of yellow fat, technically meant to feed babies. Maybe if Alkim had his own pair he wouldn't care as much about hers.

But when Kate looked at her breasts now, she knew they were definitely going to bring a lot more unwanted attention. They were just way too heavy, too prone to excessive jiggling, too noticeable wobbling around. Even non-leering eyes would be automatically drawn to this much movement on her chest.

Even I would stare at tits like these.

This was not good.

Kate decided to go to the gym to work it off. As usual, she invited Alkim. The two had almost always worked out together, since Kate had already prepaid for a 24-Hour-Fitness membership that allowed one guest. Plus, she felt a lot safer walking in this shitty neighborhood with him around. It was a no-brainer.

"Hey, dude!" Kate called out to him from her room, "Wanna go to the gym? I'm feeling fat as fuck right now."

Alkim's reply came quickly, "Sure! Just give me a second to change!" That was barely an exaggeration, sometimes it only took him a few seconds to get ready. Kate had never lived with guys before, and she still couldn't believe how little time it took him to shower or change clothes.

"I'm ready when you are!" He yelled ten seconds later.

Dammit! That was fast. Must be easy when you didn't give a fuck about your appearance, or when your wardrobe was almost entirely gym clothes.

"Wait, dude, I'm not ready. I need a few minutes to change!" Then she remembered her sports bras weren't gonna fit anymore. *Fuck me!*

First thing Kate tried was going braless, but she didn't want to deal with all that jiggling, or the inevitable stares. That also ruled out tank tops. Then she tried two tight athletic shirts, but she could tell straight away it was gonna be way too hot; the boob sweat was going to soak both the shirts if she kept them on. Plus, there was no way they were gonna provide enough support. None of her swimsuits were gonna work either and she wasn't about to test some flimsy string extension with all this new weight. Kate's final option was to just go out in her best sports bra and maybe order some new ones online. She'd skip the pool, and just stick with cardio to burn some fat.

It was a real battle trying to stuff her enlarged tits into the now-inadequate sports bra, and it was a Pyrrhic victory at best. She felt this was kind of pushing it; the compression made for a huge amount of cleavage, and it pushed her boobs up so high that they were even more noticeable. The resulting bubble of cleavage was high enough that she could almost reach it with her nose when she bent her head down. The end result was pretty uncomfortable, but it looked about as decent as she could hope for.

Alkim's gonna lose it when he sees this. Whatever, he's an adult, he can deal with his own horniness later.

"Kay, I'm ready!" Kate called out before stepping into the living room.

Once Alkim looked up from his phone his face froze up like a Greek hero in Medusa's lair.

How predictable.

She wondered if he'd ever seen this much tit before. In all likelihood, he would see more later.

VI : Gym

Alkim

Holy fucking shit!

Alkim couldn't believe his eyes. He'd seen more than enough of her tits before to notice that they'd changed.

How are her tits so huge today? I've never seen this much tit before!

Luckily, he was too busy staring at Kate's chest to physically drop his jaw and openly gawk at the sight.

Alkim felt like he had to say something. There was no way he could just let this pass by without comment.

“Uggghhh, Kate...” *Fuck, what can I say tactfully?* “Um... I don’t think that top fits.” Understatement of the year, every exposed inch of titflesh was clearly bulging out past the fabric. Her cleavage alone outsized a normal woman’s chest.

Kate groaned, “Yeah dude, I fucking noticed. It’s like everything I ate this week went straight to my tits, none of my shit fits anymore! That’s why I need to go to the fucking gym!” Her voice had hit an anxious, almost panicky tone.

Shit.

Kate was definitely not having fun with this. Alkim knew how worried she was about getting fat. Kate spent a lot of time managing her appearance, maintaining a constant figure, which he more than appreciated. This was a real grenade in her weekly regimen.

More like two grenades.

“Shit, I’m sorry dude,” he lied. Alkim was definitely not sorry, he thought this was the most incredible development. If he’d known Kate was just a few days of overeating away from growing those tits, he would have been cooking way more calorically dense meals from day one. “I didn’t mean to stare, just... I didn’t know tits could balloon out like that in a week!” *At least that wasn’t a lie.*

“Same dude!” yelled Kate, “I didn’t think this was possible either!”

“What’s not possible?” Said a voice from down the hall.

Oh shit, too loud.

All the commotion brought their other housemate, Mikaella, out to investigate. Apparently neither Alkim nor Kate knew she was home until that moment. She’d left on Friday for work, and none of them ever bothered to ask her when she’d get home since she rarely knew beforehand anyway.

Mikaella turned the corner into the living room and nearly walked headfirst into Kate’s expanded bazooms.

“Holy shit! Kate!” yelled Mikaella. Apparently Alkim wasn’t the only one totally gobsmacked by this development.

Mikaella was a short Filipina girl. Nineteen years old, and, Alkim assumed, somewhere around five-foot two-inches in height, with black hair, and somewhat dark skin. Alkim didn’t really think of her as hot, but she was definitely cute, just not very curvy. Like Vicky, Mikaella had also met Kate when they were working at the Karaoke bar, but she had quit that a while ago. It was no real secret that Mikaella was a sugarbaby, but she never talked about it, probably out of embarrassment or shame, and the rest of the house never brought it up.

Still, Alkim liked her; she was the closest housemate to him in age, and she was always nice to him. Mikaella never had any issue with him staying there, especially since he'd driven her around a few times, and helped spruce up her community college app, no questions asked. Overall, he thought Mikaella was a nice person, but she was fresh out of both high school and foster care. Neither experience had left her the most emotionally mature or tactful person in the world, though understandably so. For good or ill, Mikaella never hesitated to speak her mind, or, in this case, yell her mind.

Mikaella launched a litany of questions and observations at Kate, "When did your tits get this big?! I thought you were just an F-cup! What fucking size are those?!"

Well, that's one way to ask a girl about her figure...

Mikaella's eyes were locked onto Kate's tits, now practically at the shorter girl's eye level thanks to the overtaxed sports bra.

"Jesus, fuck dude! " Kate exclaimed, clearly not ready for all this attention. Kate tried to cover her tits up with her arms, but that was never going to work. The move only pushed her tits down and to the sides, causing the excess tit-flesh to spill into her armpits. "I just gained some weight this weekend, okay! Back off!" She yelled and stamped her foot for emphasis, but the motion had the unintended effect of making her incredible milkers wobble in front of her housemates.

Unsurprisingly, this did nothing to dissuade Mikaella's curiosity. "Dude! No way! Tits don't just grow like that! What are you taking? Did you start birth control? Wait, why would you need birth control? You're a lesbian!"

Kate must have had enough of this. "Leave me alone!" she yelled at the nosy girl, grabbing Alkim's arm, and his water bottle. Refusing to answer any of Mikaella's questions, Kate pulled him through the front door and slammed it shut, cutting off the line of questioning. She sighed in deep frustration and started drinking from Alkim's water bottle.

Wait, why did she grab mine?

Alkim thought that was weird, but he wasn't going to risk upsetting her further. Everything in the last couple of minutes was weird, she probably just panicked under all the questions about her tits. Tits that Alkim had an unobstructed view of, as she did her best to chug the contents of his water bottle.

She was gulping his water the way one chugs hard liquor from the bottle after a terrible argument. Alkim had to say something, but he didn't want to set Kate off again. "You okay, Kate?"

After a moment Kate finally stopped drinking his water. "Yeah, I'm fine," she said, a lot more calmly than he expected after all that. "Let's just go. I need to burn off this fat, and I'm gonna need you to help me do it. Kuài! Kuài!" *Quickly! Quickly!* She often defaulted to Chinese with him when she was stressed.

Kate handed the bottle back to Alkim. He took a swig himself, but just before he could cap it Kate took it back, drank again, and then returned it to him.

Wonder what's gotten her so thirsty...

The two arrived at the 24-Hour-Fitness in a few minutes, and Alkim could tell this was not gonna be a normal day at the gym. Usually the two went their separate ways at the entrance. They just had very different fitness goals. Kate hated jogging, while Alkim loved cardio. Alkim was also a lot stronger than Kate, so they couldn't use the same weights, and there was no way she could spot him safely.

Today was different; Kate's whole goal was cardio and weight loss, so they started off with some stretches. Alkim proactively avoided being a creep by staying to her left while they did hamstring stretches; legs straight, bending over to touch the ground. His natural flexibility was pretty terrible, but years of jogging and martial arts meant he could almost get his full palm flat on the mat and see between his own legs.

Oh, goddammit!

Alkim hadn't accounted for the mirrors right behind them that gave him a full view of Kate and her tits. Gravity was pulling them down to her chin. And as if that wasn't enough, Kate had her hands around her ankles, and was pulling her torso closer to her legs. This had the effect of squishing her tits into her thighs.

Fuck me! What a vision.

This was even hotter than that time she'd worn that obscene bathing suit during a night-swimming session. He had to stop looking. The gym was the absolute worst place to get a boner, especially in these shorts. And they were only on the first stretch. He would try to keep it together, keep it nonsexual, but she wasn't going to make it easy for him.

Alkim knew Kate wasn't trying, but in that undersized sports bra basically any stretch or motion made her overgrown tits look irresistibly huge, hypnotic, even. Butterfly stretch? Tits squished between her arms. Cobra stretch? Tits dangling out in front. Calf stretch? Admittedly that didn't accentuate them, but the tits were still there, jiggling, existing, making him want to chug an entire milk carton. Alkim bet she could charge serious money for this view. He'd seen camgirls way less attractive than Kate doing way less sexually charged exercises raking it in.

No! Stop thinking about porn of Kate!

Alkim was already sweating bullets, and they hadn't even started on cardio yet. He gave himself a short reprieve from Kate (and her tits) to refill his water bottle, which she immediately snatched upon his return. He made a note on his phone to get Kate her own metal water bottle later.

Next was cardio. Kate took the treadmill all the way in the corner, Alkim took the one next to her. He usually did his own jogging outside, since he got bored too quickly running on the treadmill. He needed to be going somewhere, or have something interesting to look at when he ran, which is why he preferred trail runs with natural vistas, like trees, the sea, or mountains.

This time, Alkim had more than enough natural mountains to watch from the comfort of his treadmill. Each of Kate's stride sent her massive boobs bouncing almost up to her face where they crashed into each other before succumbing to gravity and falling back into the overtaxed sports bra, stretching it down almost to her navel. Alkim thought it was a most wonderful sight, completely mesmerizing. Yet, even his horned up brain knew all that bouncing had to be painful.

"Ow! Fuck!" yelled Kate. Alkim's perverted instincts were correct. After just fifteen seconds of jogging Kate had to stop the machine. She raised her free hands to support her sore tits. Her palms sunk deeply into her own flesh, pushing some extra cleavage up towards her neck. "Ow, ow ow! That's it, no more jogging." she hissed.

Alkim didn't really know what to say, and he almost forgot he was still jogging. The blood pumping into his legs was probably the only reason he didn't also have a boner right then. Alkim powered down his machine and followed after her.

He had only just started to work up a sweat, and as nice as it was watching her body, he didn't want to get a boner in front of her, and he still needed to get a real workout in.

"Ummm, I should probably get a few sprints in here, then I'll hit the weights. Maybe you could use the stationary bike, and meet me at the dumbbells?" Alkim suggested with as much tact as he could muster.

Kate just sighed and made her way over to the bikes. He did a couple of high speed sprints on the treadmills and went to the dumbbells, far, far away from Kate.

Alkim's workout continued, and, after twenty-five minutes of cycling, Kate must have worn herself down, because she was suddenly hovering over Alkim at the bench press, with two dumbbells in her hands, and her amazing boobs dangling over his head. Alkim briefly imagined her trying to spot him as he laid there, smothering him with her tits in the process. He had to quickly banish the thought to keep his form from slipping.

He put down his heavy dumbbells and sat up, taking in her post-cardio appearance. A thin shine of sweat coated Kate's entire body, and her clothes had some dark patches, but she was still extremely photogenic. *Fuck, how does she still manage to look like a fucking shiny goddess after all that cardio?* Alkim hadn't even pushed himself all that hard, and yet he was sweating bullets.

"How was the cycling?" he asked.

“Meh.” Kate mumbled. “Better than jogging, but I still hate cardio. This is just not my day. Can I use the bench after you? All the others are taken.” Kate asked while gesturing at the grunting dudes that occupied the rest of the weight room.

“Sure, I’m basically done anyway. I can spot you.”

“Thanks.”

She sounds kind of down. I should probably do something for her when we get back, maybe order her that water bottle.

Alkim dropped his dumbbells and peeled his sweaty back off the bench. He couldn’t help but notice there was a lot of sweat left behind. The shine outlined his entire body, with an extra damp patch where his head was a minute ago.

Kinda gross, she’ll expect me to clear that off.

He grabbed a wipe after he re-racked the dumbbells. To his surprise, Kate must not have noticed. She just sat down with her own twenty-pound weights on her thighs, and laid back into Alkim’s excessively sweaty outline.

Alkim expected Kate to be disgusted and drop the weights, but to his surprise she didn’t say anything at all. Kate just laid there for a second and started doing reps with a perfectly formed and focused face.

It was just so bizarre for her. Kate was normally very easily grossed out. Alkim was so surprised that he barely even had time to be a pervert. He barely noticed how her tits had flattened out against her chest and partially spilled into her armpits, or how her arms and pectoral muscles jostled them as she brought the dumbbells up, down, up, down, up, and down...

Focus!

Alkim forced his eyes to lock onto her form, not her jiggling milkers. He knew it was not a good idea to get distracted when spotting someone (even though Kate wasn’t using a bar), but damn was she making it difficult for him.

He settled for keeping his eyes moving between her form and the jiggling motions of her tits, safe in the knowledge that she couldn’t see his face from this angle.

Good thing too, because he noticed her elbows bowed in slightly. “Focus! Keep your arms straight, perpendicular to the ground,” he corrected.

She fixed her form immediately, and continued her set.

Huh, expected her to at least grunt out a “shut up.”

“That’s it! Just keep going!”

Now satisfied with her form, Alkim watched the hypnotic movements of her mams for a bit. He wondered if he was the only one staring at his bombshell housemate. Sure enough, a quick peek at the mirror confirmed his suspicions.

Not like purple-haired Asian women with giant tits are an everyday sight.

Nearly a dozen heads swiveled back to their machines, or their phones, once Alkim started scanning the room. Apparently, no one wanted to be caught checking out what they all knew they were checking out.

Figures. They probably think I’m her possessive boyfriend. God, if only.

With a final grunt, Kate finished her last rep and dropped her dumbbells to the ground.

Wait, how many was that? Too many? Shit, was I supposed to be counting?

“Fuck me, I think I’m done with chest stuff. Can you put those away for me?” Kate asked, taking another swig from Alkim’s bottle.

She’ll never be done with chest stuff. “Yeah, no problem.” Alkim was already reaching for the dumbbells.

“Thanks. Guess if I’m going to be carrying all this extra weight, I should probably do some back exercises, huh?” She stretched her arms behind her back, thrusting out her tits at him, her overstuffed cleavage jiggling endlessly. When he remembered to look at her face, he found her smirking at him.

“Uhhhh, yeah, back exercises would be a good idea. Meet me at the lat machines.”

“Cool, I’ll clean the bench, and meet you there.”

Fucking what? She’s gonna clean off MY sweat?

“Alright,” Alkim said with a tone that he hoped conveyed absolutely none of the confusion he felt. He thought she hadn’t noticed the sweat, but now he was wondering if she just suddenly didn’t care anymore.

He set up his weights on the lat-pull-down machine, but his thoughts were all on her. Normally, Kate never volunteered to clean anything, but lately she had seemed much more vigilant about cleanliness at home, which was also completely at odds with her laying down on top of the sweaty bench. Letting him look at her was normal for her, but not in public, and not after how upset she’d been about her enlarged tits only an hour prior. The inconsistencies in her behavior just didn’t add up.

What the hell is going on with her?

He decided she must be going through something more serious, and the weight gain was probably just a side effect. A very, very, *very* sexy side effect. If Kate was having problems beyond the inconvenient largeness of her boobs, they could talk about them after their workout.

Kate

These tits were really starting to get on her nerves. First, Mikaella had come at her demanding to know what happened, which Kate did not know. Then, when she tried to stretch they were slapping her in the face.

And then there was Alkim, and his incessant staring. Part of her got it. He'd always liked her tits, always been distractible, and now there was a lot more titty to draw his eyes.

But damn it, she didn't want to think about how much Alkim was probably enjoying the sight. Even worse, he was far from the only one. She really didn't want to think about all the other male eyes watching her just trying to stretch, looking away when she scanned the room, and using the mirrors to watch her from angles she couldn't check.

Jogging was worse. There was simply no way to contain the bouncing, and the pain was even worse than she'd remembered it ever being. It wasn't like the usual aches and soreness from too much bouncing, it felt more like her skin was going to tear. A few seconds had been more than enough to turn her off jogging for a lifetime.

When Alkim suggested the stationary bike, Kate decided that was a good excuse to just pedal, not move her chest, and play around on her phone while she burned some calories. Twenty-five minutes of that had been enough to remind her just how fucking boring exercise was, especially cardio.

How the fuck can Alkim actually like jogging? It's unnatural.

A mystery for the ages.

Then, out of the twelve unused stationary bikes, some fucking dude had to pick the one bike to her left. She didn't need to look over and confirm the creep was eying her up and down, or why else would he have plopped down right next to her.

Fuck you, perv! And fuck cycling!

She needed to do something else. Alkim said to meet him by the dumbbells when she was done, and she felt very fucking done with cardio for now.

So, she left the cycling perv behind, and went to go find her friend. It took her a moment to pick him out amidst this sea of grunting, hairy things.

Nearly every bench was taken by gross sweaty men, and like two women. The entire place smelled like ammonia, testosterone, and unwashed jockstrap (she assumed, not wanting to know how correct her assessment was). Walking past them to grab a pair of twenty-pound dumbbells and reach Alkim's bench felt like an ordeal in and of itself, especially with the giant mirrors advertising her wobbling shelf of boob to these thirsty fuckers that were supposed to be watching their form, not ogling hers.

When she got to Alkim, he was busy bench-pressing two seventy-pound dumbbells, probably too much for her to help if he actually needed a spotter. But he seemed to have it under control, so she just hovered nearby, waiting for him to finish his set, trying her best not to catch any more wandering eyes.

After what she guessed was eight reps, he dropped the dumbbells down by his feet, and turned to look at her.

"How was the cycling?"

"Meh. Better than jogging, but I still hate cardio. This is just not my day. Can I use the bench after you? All the others are taken."

"Sure, I'm basically done anyway. I can spot you."

"Thanks." Kate didn't think she'd need a spotter for her set, but that was a normal thing for a friend to offer. She settled back onto the bench, and started lifting her own twenty-pound weights.

After three reps she really felt the burn, and her arms started to wobble. Then, Alkim reminded her to focus, corrected her form.

"Focus! Keep your arms straight, perpendicular to the ground."

She fixed her form immediately, and continued her set.

Instead of telling him to shut up, her arms simply obeyed, straightening to keep the weight vertical.

"That's it! Just keep going!" he encouraged.

Even though Kate could feel his sweat on her back, could feel her tits flattening out wider than normal, she ignored the odd sensations, and focused on maintaining her form. Before she knew it, she'd gone well beyond her set, and it wasn't until she dropped the weights that she finally felt the intense burn in her pecs.

Ouch! Overworked it!

“Fuck me, I think I’m done with chest stuff. Can you put those away for me?” She took his water bottle and drank from it without thinking. The relief hit her immediately, trickling down from her panting mouth into her nerves. Within seconds, the muscle pains faded away, almost like they’d never been. Even the soreness in her boobs from all that bouncing on the treadmill had vanished. All that was left was some tightness in her pecs, just enough for her to know not to work those muscles any further.

Jesus, this stuff is too fucking good. No way am I working out without him from now on.

“Yeah, no problem.” said her walking pharmacy, as he moved to pick up her dumbbells.

Come to think of it, she didn’t really mind when Alkim stared at her tits.

It’s a normal reaction I guess. The rest can go fuck themselves, but it’s just Alkim, and he’s already helping her out so much more than he knows. Might as well just let him enjoy himself, watch some tits, not like it’s hurting me.

“Thanks. Guess if I’m going to be carrying all this extra weight, I should probably do some back exercises, huh?” She put one arm above her shoulders, and tried to grab her hands behind her back, which had the effect of thrusting her tits out even more.

Line: cast. As usual, Alkim took the bait, and his eyes locked onto her expansive cleavage.

After a moment he must have realized he was staring and made eye contact. She couldn’t help but smirk at his predictability. If he wasn’t already red-faced from his workout, he might have blushed.

Hook, line, and sinker.

“Uhhhh, yeah, back exercises would be a good idea. Meet me at the lat machines.”

“Cool, I’ll clean the bench, and meet you there.” She was the last to use the bench, so it was only fair that she cleaned up. She wiped his sweat off with her gym towel, and then met him over at the lat machines.

He went first, then took off a bunch of weights, and then she took her turn.

What started out as a stressful workout had become oddly relaxing, almost therapeutic. It felt good to not think about anything beyond her next rep, and not having to worry about whether she was lifting correctly, or working the right muscles. She simply listened to Alkim’s instructions on her form, and followed them to the letter, as if he were her personal trainer.

Maybe I should let him be my actual trainer. He'd probably go along if I just let him stare at my tits.

After the lat pull-downs they did some rowing, and then some core exercises. She did some weighted crunches, allowing Alkim to hold her feet and stare at her jiggling tits while she did a set of twenty. Considering the extra weight added to her chest, she wasn't sure the dumbbell was strictly necessary.

Throughout their workout, Kate found Alkim's presence very comforting, and she felt a lot better using him as a buffer between herself and the rubbernecking masses. Normally, she hated nothing more than when people mistook the two of them for a couple. At parties or clubs—places where she *needed* other women to know she was gay—someone assuming Alkim was her boyfriend was a genuine berserk button for her. But right then, at this very dude-biased gym, she was more than willing to use that heteronormativity as a shield.

And after each exercise, she took another swig from his water bottle. God, did that make her feel better. She knew there was something off about "it", about him, but it felt normal, natural even, for her to use "it" to take the pain away. Whatever "it" really was, it came from her friend, and she knew he wanted to help her out.

He'd said it himself. "I can spot you."

Whatever she needed, he could provide, whether he knew it or not.

VII : Aroma

Alkim

When they returned home, Kate just went straight to her room and shut the door. *So much for talking.* Alkim didn't realize until then that she'd also taken his bottle. *Dammit, Kate.*

He went to the kitchen and got a glass of water, which is where Mikaella found him.

"Hey Alkim! Worked up quite a *thirst* there, huh?" asked Mikaella.

Alkim emptied his glass before answering, "Oh, hey Mikaella. Yeah, it was a decent workout."

"I'll say! You're like, *drenched* in sweat." She pointed at his completely darkened tank top.

"Yeah, well, I'm gonna grab a shower in a second."

Just after Alkim said that, he heard a door shutting, and then the unmistakable sound of a shower being turned on.

Well, never mind then.

“Looks like Kate beat you to it.” She said with a giggle.

“Dammit,” Alkim sighed, “she’s supposed to let me go first. She takes like twenty minutes minimum, when I could have been done in two. Plus I’m always sweatier than her, and I get underarm BO.” He lifted his armpit and scented that all too familiar stink. Living in a house of mostly Asian girls that never dealt with smelly pits (and one Hannah) had made Alkim more than a little self conscious about how his pits smelled.

Mikaella must have taken that as an invitation to check Alkim for BO, as she sidled right up to him and started sniffing his exposed upper arm. “Hmmm,” she hummed and sniffed for a couple more seconds, “actually, *sniff* you smell kinda nice. Are you wearing something?”

Alkim was almost too shocked at this random intrusion of his personal space to answer, “Ummm... no? No, I’m not wearing any scent, or deodorant.” Alkim seemed to have developed a resistance to his antiperspirant over the last week. Whenever he applied it, somehow he ended up sweating right through it anyway. So the pit stench was kind of a sore point for him.

Mikaella looked very surprised at that. “Really?” She wiped a finger over his arm and brought it to her nose. Mikaella inhaled deeply and exhaled slowly, like she was wine tasting. Or like she was snorting it. “Mmmmmm, no, Alkim, you smell... *just fine.*”

The relaxed look on her face was weirdly unsettling, and Alkim was definitely not used to getting compliments on his body odor. He lifted his arm to check again for himself, but his armpit just smelled like his natural body odor.

This was just a very strange conversation. It didn’t help that Mikaella was practically on top of him, trapping him against the sink. “Uhhh, thanks, I guess?” said Alkim.

Apparently accepting the compliment was the key to exiting this line of discussion, as she smiled and sat herself back down at the kitchen table. He decided to wash the dishes while he waited for Kate to finish her shower.

After a minute Mikaella broke the temporary silence. “Sooooo...” she began.

Oh, what now? Alkim shut off the sink and turned to face her.

“... what’s up with Kate?” she asked.

Ah, that. “Dude, I don’t really know.” Alkim answered honestly, genuinely puzzled by her behavior (and her “developments”) himself.

“Like where the fuck did that come from? They weren’t that big last week! Right?” Mikaella was being more quiet than this morning, but she must have been wracking her mind over it the whole

time they were at the gym. Not that Alkim could blame her. Mikaella was gone for four days, and in that time Kate's already big tits had suddenly gotten even bigger.

Alkim figured it wasn't polite to talk so much about his friend's giant jugs, but it wasn't like Kate could hear them over the shower. Plus Alkim had to vent to someone, and he figured Mikaella was as good as anyone. "Yeah, dude, I'm just as surprised as you are. I only noticed today. She said they're at least two cup sizes up."

"Holy shit!"

"I know, right?" The pressure had been released, and Alkim needed to vent. "Dude it was insane. I could barely keep my eyes to myself. You should have seen the way they bounced on that treadmill, how they spilled off the sides of her chest on the best press! Fucking everyone in the gym was watching her."

"I bet! Oh my god, that must have been pure torture for you!" She started giggling, "Like, did you.. you know..."

Alkim didn't like where this was going. "Did I do what?"

"You know! Did you..." she punctuated her question by nodding down at his crotch, "... get hard?"

And there it is. "No, Mikaella. I did not get hard in the middle of the gym." That was true, but just barely so. He had come dangerously close to that so many times. It took a bunch of deep squats and stretches to keep that blood in less incriminating muscles.

Alkim took from her giggling that she did not believe him, and he couldn't really blame her.

"I mean, it'd be normal if you did. Like, isn't it crazy, like, how fucking huge she grew in one weekend?."

"Yeah."

"You're like a med student right? Do you know why her boobs would just grow like that? Is she just getting fat? Or is she on something? Like a pill?"

He was definitely not a med student, but he didn't bother to correct her.

"A pill? What are you talking about"

"You know, like a hormone pill, birth control. No, I guess she wouldn't need that... Or maybe her psych meds? I heard those can sometimes make your boobs bigger, saw that on Instagram, this one girl took them 'cuz she's bipolar or something, and her boobs, like, doubled in size." Mikaella held her arms out to indicate the size of the tits in question, bigger than her own head. "Kate wouldn't hold out on me if she found something, would she?"

Mikaella was full of questions today. Alkim decided to stop her there, “No way, Mikaella. There’s no such thing. I mean, hormone pills are a thing, but they wouldn’t just make your breasts grow, they have all kinds of side effects. If someone made a real breast enhancement pill it would be instant multi-billion dollar news. It would be the most popular drug among women overnight, you’d know about it. And like you said, there’s no way she’s on birth control. I think she’s just overeating or something.”

“Ugh, dammit, you’re probably right.” She sounded disappointed. “And I guess she would have told you right? Since you’re besties and shit now?”

“Yeah. She was kinda freaked, worried she’s getting fat. Did a bunch of cardio today to try and work them off.”

“SHE WHAT?!” shouted Mikaella. “She wants to work them off?”

Uh oh, wrong answer. Alkim just nodded, not wanting to upset her any more. The shower was still pouring for now, but it wasn't like the kitchen was soundproof.

“What an ungrateful bitch! Kate gets a second blessing from the titty fairy, and she wants to lose the weight!” Mikaella slammed a fist on the table in frustration.

“Fucking... ughhh.” She met his eyes, and must have realized how loud she was being. She continued, more quietly, “It’s just so unfair. I wish I had tits like that. Fucking everyone else here is busty as hell, and I’m stuck here as the fucking president of the itty-bitty-titty-committee!”

Alkim didn’t really know what to say to that. He also wished Mikaella had tits like their other housemates, but he knew saying so wouldn’t exactly help with her body image problems.

“Hey, Mikaella, c’mon, you don’t have to be jealous of Kate, or Vicky, or Hannah.” *Fuck, did I just accidentally put her at the bottom of my list?* “You’re a very attractive woman.” Alkim put his hand on her shoulder for comfort, not really sure if he was helping.

“You really think so? You’re not just saying that to make me feel better?” she asked, stifling a snuffle.

“Of course, lots of guys like petite girls. Most guys, actually.” He chose not to mention that they liked petite girls with huge chests even more.

In a surprising move Mikaella turned and wrapped her arms around Alkim’s waist, pulling him into a tight hug, and pushing her head into his sweat-soaked shirt. Her head was just below his pecs. BO or no BO, Alkim thought there was no way this wasn’t as gross for her as it was awkward for him. Yet she made no move to disengage, and didn’t make a sound.

Does she really not care about the sweat?

Alkim guessed this was weirdly comforting for her, so he just kind of stood there in awkward silence, patting her on the back while she hugged his sweaty torso. Then the sniffing resumed.

Alkim looked down to see Mikaella's eyes were shut, and her nose was pressed against his right pec. *Wait, she's not sniffing, she's... sniffing?*

"Um... Mikaella?"

"Hm?" she mumbled back. Her face didn't budge.

"... What are you doing?"

"Nothing just... enjoying the hug... and you just smell *-sniff-* really *-sniff-* good?" Mikaella very slowly pulled herself away from Alkim's chest, with an inquisitive look on her face.

Just take the compliment.

"Thanks..."

"Mmmmm. No, thank you. You have no idea how much I needed that. Also, has anyone ever told you that you smell like man scented candles?"

"Uhhh, no, can't say they have." He heard the bathroom door open, and Kate's door shutting. "I guess that's my cue to take a shower."

Alkim ducked out from the bizarre interaction to finally clean himself off.

VIII : Bonding

Alkim

When Alkim got out of his shower, Kate was holed up in her room, apparently busy with online shopping, and probably ready to go to work at the Karaoke bar, so he left her to it.

Mikaella found him again in the living room. "Heyyyyy," she began. Alkim braced himself for more weirdness.

"Are you free? I need to do some shopping, and I don't have a car. Any chance you could drive me to goodwill and groceries? Pleeaaaaase?" Mikaella pleaded, actually batting her eyelashes at him.

"Sure, I can drive."

Alkim liked to stay helpful, that way no one minded that he wasn't actually paying any rent.

They got into Alkim's battered, old BMW convertible. His air-conditioning was broken, so they drove with the top down to the nearest goodwill.

Mikaella was definitely the thriftiest person in the house. Alkim couldn't imagine any of the other girls wearing second-hand clothes from goodwill, but everyone else came from a solidly upper middle class background.

When they got inside, she wasted no time piling up clothes in her arms up to her chin. Alkim wanted to be helpful. "Need me to hold your purse while you try things on?" he offered.

"Really? You'd do that for me?" Mikaella seemed surprised he was willing to temporarily carry a purse, as if doing so might hurt his street cred, or cause him to spontaneously grow a vagina.

"Yeah, of course."

"Thanks!" She handed over her purse, then went off trying out new outfits, while Alkim busied himself looking through the loose items and books. Most of them were self-help books, or the kind of trash you'd find in an airport convenience store, but he did find a copy of Trevor Noah's "*Born a Crime*," and a book about the making of the BBC Earth documentary, "*Planet Earth*." Alkim snatched both for just five bucks, an excellent bargain.

After thirty-ish minutes Mikaella had found the clothes she needed, and they went on to groceries. Alkim's Costco card was another bonus to the household, at least until his dad kicked him off the family membership. Mikaella bought a ton of canned spam, a box of dollar ramen, and some flavored water packets. Alkim just grabbed some rotisserie chicken, veggies to cook tomorrow, a metal water bottle for Kate, a tall bottle of vodka, and some mixers. They weren't exactly out of booze, but Alkim always preferred to have backups.

Fuck is it hot today. The drive back had them still sweating from the afternoon sun, even with the convertible top and windows down to provide maximum airflow.

When they got back home they found a bunch of empty takeout containers in the kitchen, but no Kate. Her door was shut, and it seemed like her lights were off.

Guess she went to work. Karaoke nights could run really late, so he figured he wouldn't see her until tomorrow afternoon.

After Alkim put away the groceries he parked himself on the couch and dicked around on his phone for a bit.

"Hey, Alkim," Mikaella called out from the kitchen, "I'm making a drink, you want one?"

I could definitely use a drink after today's awkwardness. "Sure, thanks!" he yelled back.

After a minute, Mikaella walked into the living room with what looked like a vodka tonic in each hand, handing the larger one to Alkim.

“I made yours a double, because I know you have a high tolerance,” she said with a wink.

“That's very thoughtful of you.” Alkim really appreciated that; it took double-digit numbers of drinks just to get him tipsy.

As Alkim took the proffered drink, he couldn't help but appreciate his housemate's appearance. Mikaella had changed into a dark blue tube top and a black miniskirt, which had the wonderful effect of showing off her taut abs and slender legs. Mikaella was lacking in curves compared to the rest of the household, but she could definitely hold her own in a contest of fuckability.

"I like your outfit, did you buy it today?" he asked.

“Thanks! I did!” she beamed from the attention. “And thanks for driving me around, the bus would have taken foreverrrr.” Mikaella took a swig of her drink. “Mind if I join you?”

“Be my guest,” he gestured at the empty space to his left. Technically, he was still the guest in this house, but she had the grace not to call him out on it.

Mikaella set her drink down on the coffee table, and sat down right next to Alkim, thigh to thigh. She rested her head against his left shoulder, and began to scroll through her Instagram feed. He wondered if she'd already had a couple drinks before she came in here.

“Comfy?”

“Hmm? Yeah... Thanks for being so chill about, well, everything really. You're not like most other guys I know... I mean, like, you're here, with a bunch of girls and you never seem to really notice all the nudity. You don't make us feel like we need to cover up, you never make things weird, or try to push any boundaries.” Ironically, she chose exactly that moment to put a hand on his shorts, drumming her long, pink nails on his thigh.

Mikaella was usually a bit on the anxious side, yet right now she seemed surprisingly relaxed compared to how she was before his gym session. She'd also never been this flirty with him before. Alkim wasn't one to shoo away cute girls that wanted to get closer to him, but Mikaella's behavior was all over the place today, and he needed to get to the bottom of it.

“You feeling okay, Mikaella?” he asked.

She took another sip of her drink, then answered, “I am now, but I really wasn't in a good place this morning. Work stuff, you know?” She shrugged.

He nodded. Of course, Alkim couldn't really know. He had no idea what it was like doing what she did; faking affection towards older men, dating and fucking them for money. It sounded very

draining, and she'd never seemed comfortable talking about it in the past. He knew that her lifestyle probably bothered the girl a lot more than she let on, but didn't want to press the issue.

Mikaella continued, "My, uh, client," she took another sip of her drink, as if to fortify herself, "My *sugar daddy*—you guys met him once, right? Remember, that weird party I took you guys to at his house?"

"He's a doctor, right?" Alkim remembered. It was not every day he was in the townhouse of a medical doctor, doing lines of ketamine, and dancing with Vicky on expensive light-up floor tiles. Nice party. Weird guy though, and definitely the kind of guy that would pay a nineteen-year-old for sex.

"Yeah, him." She took another swig. "Well, we had a bit of a dispute..." Mikaella was being a lot more forthcoming about sugar-babying than usual.

"It's fine," he said, reassuringly, "I get that's sensitive stuff. You don't need to explain yourself."

"No, I think I need to vent, or I'll go fucking crazy holding it in. That... fucking prick! Asshole fucking ambushed me yesterday, offered to 'renegotiate our exclusivity contract,' but strongly hinted he'd like it if I got a fucking boobjob first. Offered to get one of his plastic surgeon friends to do the surgery, get me a fat discount. And, of course, he *generously* offered to let me 'work off my debt,'" Mikaella switched from air quotes to miming a blowjob and rolled her eyes, "Told him I'd think about it, but I'm not. I don't want to go under the knife just to hand that asshole my leash. Fuck that noise. He's lucky I didn't write a scathing review online for his pediatric office." She downed half her drink and let out a sigh, sinking a bit more into Alkim's side.

Implants? Pediatric office!?

That certainly explained why she blew up earlier about Kate trying to shrink her boobs, and why she wanted to know about drugs that could expand her bust. This wasn't just about looks for Mikaella, this was her livelihood at stake.

"That must have been really rough, I'm sorry you had to make that choice in the first place."

"Thanks. I think I'd look way too trashy with implants anyway. It's just too much of an LA cliché, especially here in fucking K-Town."

She had a point. K-Town was basically Mecca for working class So-Cal women that wanted cosmetic surgery but couldn't afford to get it done in Beverly Hills.

"Plus the recovery time on those surgeries can be pretty brutal," he added.

"Yeah, fuck that, and fuck him!" Mikaella lifted her drink in salute.

"Cheers! I'll drink to that." Alkim grabbed his own glass.

The pair clinked glasses together and finished off their drinks.

“Guess I have a month to find some income before I’m totally fucked.”

“Well I’d be more than happy to help you find another job, there’s probably an opening at the restaurant. Or at least there will be, I’m actually thinking of quitting myself.”

“And I suppose waiting tables is too shitty of a job for you, because you went to college, but not for me, huh?”

Shit, she really is in a sensitive mood today. “Sorry, I didn’t mean it like that, just that it’s an option if you need to take it.”

She sighed. “It’s fine. I really appreciate the thought, but I don’t think I wanna be a waitress either. I’ve been a maid once and that was bad enough without dealing with handsy drunk people and hot grills.” She took another swig of her drink. He wasn’t surprised that she’d had other shitty jobs before turning to sex work, but the image of her in a French maid outfit lodged in his brain. “But that’s a problem for tomorrow. Right now I just want to get fucked up and forget about that asshole. Now, are you going to help me with that, or what?”

“Fuck yeah, I’m in.” Alkim wasn’t one to turn down a good binge drinking session, and this seemed a better excuse than most.

“Cool. Want to do some shots?”

“That sounds great.” This would be his first with just Mikaella, without any of the other girls present.

Mikaella got up and retrieved a bottle of vodka and two of Alkim’s “*Game of Thrones*” shot glasses from the kitchen, the dragon, and the lion. She poured them each a shot. Alkim took the dragon glass, Mikaella the lion.

“Cheers!” They said in unison, and downed their shots.

Alkim leaned back into the couch. This time, Mikaella cuddled into his side, resting her head on his left pec. This was getting quite a bit more heated, and she was definitely being way more affectionate than usual.

Fuck it.

Alkim decided to take a different kind of shot and see where this night took him. He wrapped an arm around Mikaella’s shoulder and pulled her slender body into his. Mikaella seemed to go along with it, but she one-upped his advances by scooting onto his lap. Alkim felt the tight curve of her ass grinding against his crotch, and he started to stiffen.

Mikaella tossed her straight black hair over her shoulder and covered her mouth as if to say “oops,” when they both knew she knew exactly what she was doing.

Despite that promising start, they just sat together like that for a while, watching some baking show of Mikaella’s that Alkim couldn’t get into. Though neither had moved, and Alkim was sweating a bit from the extra heat of her body, things had cooled down between them. Both were scrolling on their phones when Mikaella let out an “Oh my fucking god!”

“What?” Alkim assumed he missed something from the show, but Mikaella was staring intensely at her phone. “What is it?” he repeated, curious.

Mikaella didn’t say anything, just lifted her phone up to Alkim’s face.

“Holy shit!” Alkim couldn’t contain his amazement. It was a picture from Kate’s Instagram story; a close up of her insane cleavage being pushed together by her elbows with the caption *‘Body has been bodying extra hard today.’*

Fuck yeah it was. Jesus. Her body wasn’t the only thing that was extra hard. Alkim never went below half mast with Mikaella’s ass in his lap, but the sight of Kate’s cleavage took him to full stiffness in seconds.

Mikaella took her phone back and glanced down between her legs at his dick. “Oh my god, you asshole!” She let out an exaggerated harrumph and turned away from him indignantly.

Alkim realized he fucked up, betrayed by his own tit obsession. Here was Mikaella, a girl who’d just been betrayed by her sugar daddy who wanted her to have bigger boobs, sitting on his lap, and he had to fuck it up by getting hard at a picture of his best friend, Kate the titty monster. “Fuck, I’m sorry,” he groaned.

“Whatever.” She said coolly, “Not that your preferences are much of a secret around here.”

“Hey, I like things besides Kate’s huge boobs.” It was a weak defense, but Alkim had to say something.

“Suuuuuuure. *‘Everyone’s beautiful in their own way,’* right? You know, I knew you were into Kate but, you’ve *really* got it bad for her, huh? She must get you sooooo hard,” she ground herself into his boner for emphasis, “All. The. Time.”

Alkim stifled a groan and planted his hands onto Mikaella’s narrow waist, and she made no attempt to discourage him.

“I bet it must be pure torture.”

“Honestly? You have no fucking idea.”

She smirked back at him. “Enlighten me.”

“Well, I saw her nipples when I first came to this house, and she’s been about as conservative with her dress ever since. Last week she asked me to help her find her vape and I saw her fucking bare pussy when she bent over to check under her blankets. The craziest part is that I’m never sure if she just forgets to wear clothes or if she’s doing it on purpose.”

“Nah, she’s just like that, was always doing that before you came in. Vicky told me Kate once sat down right on her bed, bare pussy on her sheets and everything. Fucking gross.”

“Yikes, but I guess it’s nice to know she isn’t just trying to fuck with me. But yeah, that’s not even the half of it. Just a few days ago, she told me before we did DMT that we shouldn’t waste any of it, and her brilliant idea was to shotgun each hit into each other’s mouths.”

“Oh my god! Ahahahaha!” Mikaella was cackling. “Did you get a boner that time?”

“How could I not? Oh god, I just remembered, like two weeks after I moved in. Remember when she was all obsessed with that one weird goth-hippie chick... Ganymede! That was it! Fucking Changed her legal name to Ganymede!”

“Oh right! I remember her, the white chick with tats and fucking pink dreads!”

“I know right? What the fuck was she thinking?” They both laughed at the memory. “Only in LA! Hahahaha. You know that joke: what does a lesbian bring to a third date?”

“No, I don’t. What?”

“A U-Haul!”

Mikaella laughed so hard she almost spit out her drink. “That’s so fucking her, every time.”

Alkim topped them both off with more vodka and mixer.

“Right? That was Kate, one-hundred-percent, all-in, fuckin planing out her life with this ridiculous girl, and she seriously fucking asked me if I would donate my sperm to her so she could raise the baby with her girlfriend of one-fucking-week!”

“Thats fucking craaaazy! Oh my god, hahaha! She’s so unhinged!”

“Right? What do you even say to that?”

“I don’t know? I’m not a guy. What *did* you say to that?”

“I just told her ‘sure,’ like the idea of putting a baby in her was no big deal. Fucking Kate...” He took a long pull from his drink.

“So you’re saying you would actually knock her up if she asked?”

“Well, it sounds gross when you say it like that, but yeah. I would. But it’s not like I’d get to fuck her for that, probably have to use a donation cup or something.” Not that he’d have a hard time jerking it to the thought of knocking-up Kate.

“Awwww, poor guy. You can make a baby with your crush, but you can’t fuck her. And now her boobs are even more giant, how ever will you cope?” she asked with mock sympathy.

Probably a mix of jerking off in my room, and fucking someone more attainable. “Mikaella, you really have nothing to be jealous of.” *Assuming you don’t want attention, or fat dollar bills stuffed into your cleavage.* “There’ll never be anything between me and Kate. Or Vicky for that matter. I know it, they know it, everyone knows it.” That at least was the truth.

“Relax, I’m just busting your balls. Figuratively, I mean, haha!” Mikaella giggled and poured them each a shot. She grabbed the dragon, he took the lion, and they downed the vodka.

Mikaella seemed to almost savor the burn for quite a while before she finally tilted her head back down, set down her glass, and turned herself around. Now she was facing Alkim, straddling him cowgirl style with her hands planted on his shoulders.

Alkim didn’t fail to notice her expertly applied mascara, dark eyeliner, eye shadow, and cherry red lipstick. The big dark lashes and skimpy clothes really brought together the whole ABG (Asian Baby-Girl) look Mikaella seemed to have chosen for this night, and the cherry-red lipstick was the cherry on top. Alkim knew several girls back in university who would have pestered her for makeup tips.

Mikaella started tapping her cheek with one finger, as if thinking something through. “If you ask me, Kate could stand to cover up a bit more. It’s kinda rude of her to get you this stiff and just blueball you all the time. I’ll bet she’s never once offered to help out, just bad housemate behavior, even if she is gay. Doesn’t that seem a little selfish to you? Heterophobic, even?” the corner of her mouth turned up into a slight smirk.

“You’re right, maybe the next time I get a boner I should just ask my lesbian friend to stop being so selfish, and just let me jerk me off onto her massive jugs! I’m sure that’ll go over great.”

Alkim considered Mikaella for a moment. *Is this really how she flirts? Is this what she responds to?* “And isn’t all that just a bit hypocritical coming from you, little Ms. Cocktease?”

She slapped his chest playfully. “I am not a cocktease!”

“Then prove it,” he goaded, pulling her in by her waist, “and stop teasing my cock.”

Mikaella bit her lip, considering, then brought her face to his as she closed her eyes. Before Alkim knew it they were making out.

Everyone had their own style of kissing, and Alkim had learned early on it was best to just match his partner’s tempo, mirror her movements. But he wasn’t ready to match Mikaella’s ravenous

enthusiasm. In almost no time at all they had escalated from lip-locking to full on french kissing. Mikaella practically lunged into him, ramming her tongue past his lips, like she was trying to steal his gum. It was a lot more tongue than he was used to. Definitely more swapping spit than kissing. His face must have been smeared in lipstick by this point.

Then, abruptly, Mikaella pulled back, gasped for breath, jumped out of Alkim's lap, and ran to her room.

Shit!

“What’s wrong?” he called out. Alkim was afraid he’d gone too far, even though she seemed extremely into it.

He started drafting out apologies in his mind. *‘I’m sorry! Forget I said anything! It must have been the alcohol! Won’t ever happen again!’*

Yet, before Alkim could say he was sorry, Mikaella was back. Wordlessly, she knelt on the floor in between his legs and began tying her long black hair into a ponytail.

Oh fuck! It’s finally happening! I’m never going to look at those hair ties on her wrist the same way.

Alkim really must have called her bluff there. Things had gotten very heated in the house before, but he’d never gone this far with one of the girls.

Mikaella unlaced his shorts and slithered a slender hand below his waistband. Her fingers wrapped around his cloth-covered cock, and he stiffened in her grip. Alkim could feel a droplet of precum seep out in response to her touch. He shucked off his shorts entirely, but left his underwear on.

Mikaella lowered her head onto Alkim’s thigh, right next to the darkening spot where his precum was seeping into the fabric of his boxers. She sniffed deeply and almost purred in delight. After a long moment she made eye contact with him and pleaded, “Can I? Pleeaaaaase?”

She’s asking my permission to blow me? That’s so fucking hot. Alkim nodded coolly, trying to hide his desperate horniness.

Mikaella obeyed, grabbing his cock directly and pulling it out into the open. His length swung up and forward, like a mouse-trap, cockslapping Mikaella right on her forehead. “Ah!” she yelped, pulling back a bit from the jumpscare. “Fuck! You’re, um... a lot bigger than I thought.”

Alkim was more than a little shocked himself. He didn’t remember ever being this hard or this long before. What’s more, he’d never emitted this much precum before. The head of his prick was glazed over with it, and more was pumping out right before their eyes. Yet he decided not to say anything that might get in the way of getting his dick sucked, so he peeled off his underwear and tossed it to the floor.

Mikaella tentatively wrapped a hand around his shaft, fingers just barely surrounding it, and began pumping him up and down. All that pre was more than enough lubrication, and it squelched in her grip. Yet his body continued to produce more. Mikaella stared at it with rapt attention, her face moving closer to Alkim's cock as if she were drawn to it by a powerful magnet. She sniffed around repeatedly, then rubbed her nose against the shaft as she inhaled, like she was doing lines off his prick. Alkim could feel the hot rush of her breath over his foreskin, and in no time at all half her face was glistening with the clear precum. Mikaella closed her eyes and shuddered with pleasure. He didn't miss her left hand snaking down between her thighs.

"Oooooohhhh my goooood... did... did you already cum?" she asked, staring at the excessive amount of fluid in her hand, half amazed, half disappointed.

"No! No way, I think that's all just precum?"

"Wow," she gasped quietly, inspecting his member with even greater reverence. "I've never seen this much precum before." She grabbed his cock again and started playing with it like a gear shift, inspecting the slick pole from every angle. "Has anyone told you your cock smells -sniff- really -sniff- nice?"

There she was again bringing up his smell again. He'd just showered an hour ago, and as far as he could tell, it just smelled like dick. It was more than a little odd, but right now Alkim didn't want her to feel weird and slow herself down. "It's been known to happen." He lied.

She inhaled his scent deeply once more, then tentatively licked the head of his shaft, coating her tongue with his precum before sensuously folding it back into her mouth.

Mikaella's eyes shot wide open, and Alkim could have sworn her pupils dilated. A deep "Mmmmmmm," escaped her. After a moment she realized there was more in her hand, and began to lick her fingers clean. Instantly, as if responding to the girl's need, his cock twitched, and Alkim felt another batch of precum well up from his slit. The thirsty girl noticed, and her eyes locked onto his cockhead with an almost predatory gaze. Without another word she dropped her head and took him into her mouth.

"MMMMMHMMMM!" she groaned, sending delightful vibrations up Alkim's shaft. Mikaella seemed to relish the taste of him, as her groan shifted into that satisfied hum one makes around a spoonful of their favorite dessert.

Alkim loved enthusiastic women, but Mikaella was in her own league. The same ravenous tonguing from their makeout session was now being employed against Alkim's sensitive cockhead. She licked, and lapped all over his slit, drawing up every drop of fluid as quickly as it could be produced.

"*Oh fuck.*" Alkim mumbled under his breath. He was all too aware that their other housemates could emerge at any moment, but he was enjoying himself far too much to even consider holding back Mikaella's sudden cock-lust.

After a couple minutes she pulled off his shaft, panting. “Fuuuuck! How do you taste sooooo goooooood?” She sounded a lot drunker than she had mere minutes ago.

Alkim wondered if all this about his smell and taste was just in her head. Truly, he didn’t care anymore, he just wanted her to get back to sucking his cock, and a moment later she did just that.

She was definitely very good, but Alkim felt her technique could be improved with more movement, more suction, and less licking. Then, as if she were reading his mind, Mikaella’s cheeks hollowed deeply, as she slurped on his tip like a boba straw.

She began to rhythmically bob her head up and down as she sucked, simultaneously jerking the bottom half of Alkim’s shaft with a well-practiced twisting motion.

Mikaella managed to maintain that pace for several minutes, breathing only through her nose and keeping her lips fastened to Alkim’s dribbling cockhead the entire time. He’d never had a girl so focused on pleasuring him before, yet here was Mikaella, getting in an entire cardio workout on his dick.

She really is a professional.

Alkim now understood why Mikaella’s sugar daddy wanted to promote her to his full-time-cksucker. After professional treatment like this, it would be hard for him to enjoy amateur fellatio like he used to get in college. Alkim had heretofore only seen such ravenous head given by actual pornstars. He could have believed she was enjoying it just as much as he was, judging by the impressive rhythm of the hand in her panties.

Still, he couldn't help but think that if Mikaella could do this, and tittyfuck him at the same time, she would’ve been truly unstoppable.

Their eyes met, each taking in each other’s mutual lust. He loved the shadow of her dark eyeliner, the way her long mascara-enhanced eyelashes batted at him from between his legs, the way her bright red lips locked onto his dick, and marked out just how far down she’d reached. It was all made even hotter with the knowledge that she had done herself up like this just to seduce him.

Alkim wondered if Mikaella knew how to deepthroat.

Just how far down can she mark me with that lipstick?

Mikaella’s gaze flicked back down to the cock that filled her mouth, then back up to Alkim, and she began to slow her bobbing, as if anticipating his desires again. Alkim kept his eyes locked on Mikaella’s as he palmed the back of her head and slowly pressed her into his groin.

Alkim hit the back of her throat before she gagged. He stopped pushing down, giving Mikaella a moment to recover. Yet, once he took his hand away, she began to descend on her own. She was

already more than halfway down the shaft, and she seemed determined to get the final few inches on her own. He let her descend at her own pace.

After all, she's the expert.

Mikaella pulled her lips back over her teeth and opened her mouth even wider so she could sink further down Alkim's cock. Once the seal of her lips broke, a mix of drool and precum began to pour down Alkim's shaft, soaking his bush. Mikaella moaned and gagged again, halting her descent.

The strain she was putting herself through just to please him really got his juices flowing. "You're doing so fucking good, Mikaella." He groaned, brushing her hair reassuringly.

Mikaella must have interpreted his praise as an order to do better, since she abruptly impaled herself almost down to the root, gagging all the while. Alkim moaned pleurably at the sensation of her throat squeezing and fluttering about his cockhead. Though this time, Mikaella's gagging was much louder and didn't seem to stop, sending bubbles of drool and precum down her tongue to Alkim's cock. Alkim thought he could see tears welling in her eyes, and the edges of her eyeshadow were just starting to trickle down her face.

Fuck, she's really choking herself.

Alkim was worried she was about to hurl, and he leaned forward to pull her head off his cock. Mikaella was still trying to cram more of him down her throat, until Alkim got a handle on her ponytail, and after a moment of gargling she allowed herself to be guided up his shaft. Her lipstick left a ring of red just an inch above the base.

Very impressive.

Alkim thought for sure that she'd need to spit out his cock and catch her breath. Instead, after he pulled her up just a few inches, the little Filipina just refastened her lips to the head of his cock and resumed tonguing his slit.

Without thinking, Alkim tightened his grip on Mikaella's ponytail, and began pumping her up and down his cock. She made no effort to resist him, simply allowing him to dictate the pace of the blowjob, slurping, and licking while Alkim used her mouth like a fleshlight.

"You want that cum, huh? Are you my little cumslut, Mikaella?"

Mikaella nodded as best she could while letting out gargling "GLUGH-GLUGH!" sounds, still unwilling to take her mouth off her housemate's cock.

Alkim found her dedication to his pleasure absolutely intoxicating, and it was rapidly pushing him to the edge. He could feel the pressure building inside him, that extra bit of dopamine during the build up to a huge orgasm. "Don't stop! I'm getting close!" he warned her.

Mikaella squealed in delight, or at least he thought she did. It was hard for Alkim to tell with his dick in her mouth, but judging by how much she loves his precum, the real product should drive her wild.

Alkim's arm was starting to get tired, but he was cresting and wanted to cum already. So he let go of her ponytail. "Finish the job."

Mikaella immediately unleashed her full arsenal of techniques: sucking, licking, and jerking him towards the finish line. He couldn't endure a full minute of this treatment before he was ready to blow.

"Ooooooh fuuuuck! I'm cumming!"

Mikaella held her mouth over his tip, one hand on his thigh, and the other working her pussy.

Fuck! That's so fucking sexy!

"Take it all!" Alkim felt the load surging up his shaft. There was so much pressure behind it, as if he hadn't jerked off in years.

The first spurt hit the roof of Mikaella's mouth. Alkim saw her eyes rolling back as she let out a high pitched whine and spasmed around his cock. He shot out another spurt onto her tongue, which she gratefully swished around, encouraging him to feed her more.

His body obliged: the cum just kept on coming.

Mikaella seemed to be having trouble keeping up with his output. Alkim was like a fire hydrant, hosing down her mouth, causing her cheeks to bulge out like a chipmunk's. She managed to swallow some of the cum in her mouth, but Alkim still wasn't done. It took several more spurts before the flow decreased to a trickle.

Mikaella's gulping and suckling kept up for several moments before she finally opened her mouth with a gasp. Excess cum rushed out of her open mouth and splattered over Alkim's groin, more than an entire normal load. Mikaella was visibly trembling, her eyes rolled back, still furiously working the hand at her pussy.

She's cumming just from blowing me!

"Fuck!" The realization was so hot that Alkim couldn't help but flex his cock once more, shooting one final burst of seed onto Mikaella's unguarded face, completely covering her nose and her left cheek.

"EEEEEP!" Mikaella let out a sequel that was half orgasmic, half getting surprise-splashed by a Super Soaker. Once she ran out of breath, her eyelids fluttered, and she fell face-down into the pool of cum around Alkim's tool. She continued to twitch there for a few moments before letting out a final satisfied sigh and went slack against his legs.

“Holy shit, Mikaella. That was by far the best blowjob I’ve ever had...” Alkim felt completely drained. He closed his eyes and sagged into the couch, just basking in the afterglow.

He was brought back a couple minutes later by the feeling of Mikaella’s tongue lapping at his very sensitive prick.

“Mikaella?”

No response, just languid slow licks around his softened cock. Alkim sat up to see the little ABG’s smoky eyes were shut, partially covered in his seed. Judging from her non-responsiveness, and her long and quiet breaths, Mikaella seemed to have passed out. And yet, she continued to lap up his ejaculate.

Would Mikaella really blow me in her sleep? Continuously sucking me off like her pacifier for the next eight hours...

That was a blazing hot image, and though his cock was still very sensitive from his last orgasm, it quickly began to harden again. He wondered what she might dream about through the night with his dick in her mouth.

IX : Experimental Design

Alkim

Alkim’s post-nut euphoria was terminated by the sound of a door creaking open.

Shit!

Alkim was suddenly hyper-aware of what an insane mess he was tangled in. There were no blankets on the couch, and his shorts and underwear were much too far away for him to grab and cover himself. And even if he wanted to, there was still a cum-slathered girl on his legs to contend with. Alkim had no idea how he would explain what just happened. To any observer it would look like he had gotten Mikaella so drunk she passed out, and he’d then jerked off all over her face and the couch.

Alkim figured avoiding that should be his biggest priority, and he got off the couch. Mikaella limply fell into the couch with a groan, either at the loss of support or the loss of her pacifier. Fortunately, she did not wake.

Alkim could hear footsteps coming from the kitchen. That meant it was probably Hannah, emerging from that tiny room of hers that connected the kitchen and the backyard.

Shit! shit!

Of all the girls in this house, Hannah was the only one he was on poor terms with. She didn't really get along with any of the girls in this house, especially Mikaella. He didn't even want to imagine the tirade she would go on if she found them fucking in the living room.

With no time to waste, Alkim slipped on his shorts, stuffed his underwear into one pocket, lifted Mikaella into a bridal carry as quickly yet gingerly as possible, and moved the hundred pound unconscious girl to his room, kicking the door shut behind him.

Now, out of immediate danger, Alkim gently laid Mikaella down onto his sheets, and thought about what to do next. Should he get dressed, go back to the living room and clean up the mess they'd left behind? Or was it better to not risk upsetting Hannah at all, and just hope she retreated back into her room without seeing the state of the couch, then clean it once she'd left?

Hannah had steadfastly refused any invitations from the rest of the girls to hangout since before Alkim moved in, and from what he'd gathered they'd been in this sort of standoff for months. Yet, for whatever reasons known only to herself, the girl really, *really*, did not like Alkim. He always did his best to endear himself to all the girls in the house; he cooked for them, cleaned the shared living spaces, offered to change lightbulbs, opened jars, shared his Costco card, and generally made himself worth keeping around.

But Hannah had completely stonewalled his efforts. When he made a huge pot of Chinese three-cup chicken for the house, she informed him after the fact that she was vegetarian. When he'd mopped the floors she'd complained about the inconvenience walking around him. If he complimented her makeup before her Karaoke shift, she wouldn't acknowledge it. Hannah made it clear to Kate in private that she did not approve of him squatting there.

Luckily for him, Hannah lacked the power in the house to do anything about it, as she was also not listed on the lease, and she also was not liked all that much. Still, he didn't really want to make the situation between them any worse. So, he left Mikaella to sleep it off, and stealthily crept into the living room, hidden by the sounds of Hannah cooking something before her late night karaoke shift.

The first things he noticed were Mikaella's phone, the two drink glasses, twin shot glasses, and the bottle of Kirkland vodka left on the coffee table. Yet he figured none of that would be quite as upsetting as the mixture of cum and saliva left pooling on the faux-leather couch. Alkim didn't want to try sneaking into the kitchen for paper towels and risk Hannah seeing this mess. He had to work fast.

Knowing vaguely that cum didn't absorb very well, Alkim instead grabbed one of the drink glasses and used his finger to wipe the fluids over the edge of the cushion, and into the glass, wiping his finger clean on the rim. Then he pulled the wadded underwear out of his pocket, poured a little bit of vodka into the fabric, and wiped up the remaining evidence of the most epic orgasm of his life.

As far as Alkim could tell in the dim lighting, there was no visible cum left of the couch, though he would need to go over it more totally to make sure. Satisfied with his coverup, he put Mikaella's phone in his pocket, stashed the glasses in his room, and threw the underwear into his hamper.

Alkim left his room intending to grab some paper towels from the main bathroom, but before he could slip past the kitchen he was stopped by a voice.

"What are you up to now?"

Alkim turned to find Hannah standing in the kitchen doorway, hands on her hips, a deep frown on her face.

Bitchy or not, he had to admit his antagonistic housemate was still a beautiful woman by any honest metric. Especially right then, in her red karaoke-girl dress, all done up and ready for work. Hannah was around five-foot-seven-inches, white, blonde, and very curvy. Not as busty as Kate, nor as tall and thick as Vicky, but she occupied a solid middle ground between the two. He guessed her boobs were somewhere in the D-DD cup range (though unlike with Vicky and Kate, he was never brave enough to ask), her small waist contrasted very well with her very wide hips and well-rounded ass. Her legs were particularly long and smooth for her height. Alkim vaguely remembered Mikaella once dissing Hannah over her obsessive waxing treatments, but he couldn't deny the results of her diligence.

"Well?" she inquired again, her irritation plain.

"Just wanted to clean up here before bed, keep things tidy."

Hannah crossed her arms in agitation. The way it pushed up her tits had the opposite effect on Alkim, but he tried not to look.

"Who was with you here before? Better not have brought in a fucking guest by yourself."

"Who says I had someone over?" Alkim didn't appreciate being interrogated like this.

"Don't fucking deny it, I can see the lipstick all over your face."

Fuck, I forgot about the lipstick. "So what if I did?"

"Well some of us actually pay rent around here! So we get a say in who fucking gets to come into our home! Didn't they teach you any manners at your fancy-ass college?"

"Well, for your information, I was just drinking with Mikaella, and, as a matter of fact, I do pay Kate for that spare room," he lied. Unless Kate was deducting the cost of groceries, eight-balls, and spare adderall from everyone's rent charges, Alkim was definitely not paying his fair share. But he'd be damned before he admitted that to Hannah.

“Bullshit! You stay here pretending to be everyone’s gay best friend, but we both know that you’re just trying to fuck everything in a skirt, so lets just cut the bullshit. You take advantage of women’s kindness. You’re a user, a bad man, a drug dealer, and a fucking lying-ass tweaker, and I want you out of my fucking house!”

Tweaker? Alkim actually took offense at that. *ADHD and a LEGAL adderall prescription doesn’t make me a fucking tweaker!* And he wasn’t being nice to the girls just so they’d fuck him, he hadn’t fucked anyone in this house. Except Mikaella, just now. *So what if I just let Mikaella blow me back to Ithaca? She wanted to!*

Alkim thought about striking back, calling Hannah some combination of white trash and bitch, but thought better of it. He’d just gotten his rocks off, and all he really wanted at that moment was to be done with this conversation and go to bed.

“Well, thank you for those kind words, Hannah. Now, I’m gonna clean up the living room and hit the hay. Hope you have a nice shift. I’d offer to drive you there, but I’ve had a few to drink.” He brushed past the scowling woman and got those fucking paper towels, and chugged two huge glasses of water.

Once he’d gotten back to the living room, paper towels in hand, he was treated to the sight of Hannah angrily stomping towards the front door, sending her sweet ass rolling up and down in her red sequin dress. She slammed the door on her way out.

Mean bitch or not, Alkim still wanted to fuck her, and they both knew it. Honestly, mean women always turned him on. It was a serious weakness of his, and probably something he should work on.

Once he finished cleaning the couch, he checked back in on Mikaella. She was still sleeping peacefully. Then he remembered the glass full of his cum that he’d stashed in here, and thought back on Mikaella’s behavior during and after the blowjob.

She’d been so... enthusiastic, so much more into it than anyone he’d been with. And the way she came right when he did? That was something to behold. Then there were the convulsions, and how she passed out right after. It was as if his cumshot had sent her into an orgasmic seizure: Mikaella literally came her brains out with her lips wrapped around his cock, swallowing his insanely huge load.

Alkim wasn't proud of it, but one of his exes liked to drink and have very drunk sex, and a few times she’d even passed out during sex. Yet, passing out during sex, and actively performing sex acts in your sleep were two very different things. This was definitely the only time he'd seen a girl sleep-blowing. Somehow, it was as if Mikaella craved his dick so strongly that her body kept trying to suck him off without any input from her conscious mind.

That was a very flattering thought, but Alkim knew that humans never completely outgrew the instinctive ability to suckle, and it was normal for both babies and adults to suck on an object

placed between their lips. He wasn't sure if Mikaella's unconscious behavior was any different from the norm, but he had a hunch, and a (willing) test subject.

Like any curious scientist, Alkim decided to test his hypothesis.

I love ethology.

As a control, he washed his hands vigorously in the bathroom sink, making sure to clean off any residues, including his own sweat. Then he took his clean index finger and carefully inserted it into the sleeping girl's mouth. She didn't resist its entry, and began to lightly suck on the digit. After a few seconds Alkim removed the finger, and washed his hands.

For his first treatment, he wiped the finger through the sweat beading on his forehead. When he stuck it in Mikaella's mouth, she licked it twice, then resumed passively sucking on the finger. There seemed to have been a bit more of a reaction at first, but it quickly subsided. He cleaned his hands again.

The second treatment was his saliva. He remembered how vigorously Mikaella had kissed and licked at him once their lips made contact, and he expected something similar. This time, he stuck a single joint in his mouth, then into hers. Mikaella did not disappoint. She quickly sucked in his finger down to the knuckle, licking it all the while. She kept at it for about thirty seconds before the suction weakened, and her tonguing slowed down, presumably having taken in all of his saliva. Satisfied with the third treatment, he removed his finger, washed his hands, and prepared the third and final treatment.

The cum had been partially diluted from both Mikaella's saliva, and the melting ice from the drink that it had held previously, but Alkim didn't think that would make a difference. It would serve. Alkim stuck his finger in the cum, and inserted the slick digit between Mikaella's lips.

The effect was even stronger this time. Mikaella's head lifted fully off the pillow to get the rest of the finger into her mouth. She hummed deeply, and licked at his finger voraciously. A minute later she was still suckling with the same intensity, even though that had to be more than enough time to clean his finger off twice over. It took another minute for her to noticeably slow down, but she never actually stopped. Alkim pulled his finger back and was amazed at how powerfully the sleeping girl resisted its withdrawal; hollowing her cheeks, wrapping her tongue around his finger like a constrictor. When he worked himself free she let out a quiet whine at the loss of her pacifier. Thankfully, she did not wake.

Satisfied with his experiment, Alkim felt Mikaella deserved a reward for her contributions to science. He gently lifted the back of her head, tilted it up so she wouldn't choke, brought the glass to her lips, and let her dispose of the remainder. The instant the first drop hit Mikaella's lips, her tongue darted out to meet it, pulling the white fluid back into her mouth like a starving hummingbird at a feeder. In no time at all she'd gulped it all down. Alkim removed the glass, but her tongue kept searching for more, lashing about outside her mouth expecting another fix.

After a minute, her tongue stopped searching and she closed her mouth, though Alkim thought he could see it poking into her cheeks, snaking into every crevice between her teeth in search of one last drop.

Fucking hell, she's crazy for the stuff.

Already he was thinking about when he could get her to blow him again. Hell, he could probably just stick his dick into her sleeping mouth and let her have at it, but he quickly banished the thought. That would be several steps too far.

This experiment was over, Alkim had all the data he needed from a sleeping subject. It was time to put her to bed, in her own room. They could talk about what just happened tomorrow. Alkim would make sure they had that conversation, and that she stayed awake and alert for his next experiment.

Alkim carried Mikaella back to her own bed, covered the sleeping girl in her own blankets, and retired to his own bed for the night.

X : Cumming To

Mikaella

Alkim stroked her long hair adoringly, and Mikaella redoubled her efforts on his dribbling cock. He was her flower, sharing the gift of his sweet nectar. Mikaella gratefully sucked it up like a hungry butterfly, encouraging him to produce more for her. *What did he call this?* She knew he had a word for it.

“Symbiosis,” he replied in his deep, silky voice.

Mmmmm... Symbiosis.

Mikaella savored the very word itself, she could practically taste it on his cock. It was love, it was life, it was the most delicious thing she'd ever tasted. That idea connected them so intimately, more deeply than Mikaella could have imagined.

She felt every touch, every lick, every suck, mirrored on her own clit, like she was blowing herself, like they were one being. Her mouth and his cock completed each other. They belonged together.

Mikaella felt her pleasure rising to a peak, and knew that meant his release was imminent. She took him deeper and deeper into her mouth, then her throat, until her mouth was flush with his groin. Then she began to bob her head up and down to the rhythm of his heartbeat.

She should have been choking, gagging, wheezing for breath, losing consciousness. It never happened. Alkim provided for her, ensuring her mind didn't go dark when she had work yet to do.

Mikaella felt him tensing, preparing to reward her devotion, preparing to feed her. Her tongue wagged excitedly, like a happy dog's tail. She tried to squeal in delight around his stiffness, but there was no room in her throat to make those sounds.

God, how I love the way he fills me.

Alkim reached down to cup her sunken cheeks. Mikaella looked up, met his eyes, and felt the love pass between them.

“You deserve happiness, you deserve this.” His praise was like a bolt of lightning to her clit. Mikaella felt his cock tense, and they came in perfect synchrony. She felt the first splash of his seed hit the back of her throat, and then...

Mikaella woke up. She snapped out of blissful sleep to find herself alone, in her bed, with one hand at her pussy.

Was it just a dream? Mikaella pulled a slick hand from her sopping wet panties. A very hot dream, then... Fuck, what time is it?

She groped around blindly for her phone, but couldn't find it.

With a groan, she sat up and scanned for it. It was on her nightstand, far out of reach. That was odd, she always kept it under her pillow so she didn't have to get out from the covers to grab it.

Mikaella threw off her covers, and only then realized she was still wearing her clothes. *Shit, did I pass out like this?* Her top was too tight to sleep in, she felt where it had chafed. Mikaella rolled over to the edge of her bed to grab her phone. 9:30am. Then she saw her face in the bedside mirror.

Her makeup had run down her cheeks, and she was horrified by this lapse in her skincare routine. She always took off her makeup before sleeping, washed her face, yet there was a flaky crust all over her skin.

Yuck! What the fuck happened last night? She remembered drinking with Alkim, but not that much. Mikaella thought she remembered having, like, two drinks, and some shots... but how many shots?

Still, she didn't feel hungover, so it couldn't have been that many.

Then she remembered.

Oh my god, I actually blew Alkim last night!

The details were fuzzy, and she was having trouble separating the dream from her memories. Had she really enjoyed blowing him that much? Did he really taste that good, or did her sleeping mind construct that fantasy for her?

There's no way he could have actually cum that much... right?

No, it couldn't be possible.

And yet, she could feel it there, right on her face. She couldn't begin to guess how much dried cum this was.

Did I pass out like this?

Mikaella couldn't imagine that she would have gone to sleep in her own bed without washing all this cum off her face. Alkim must have carried her back to her own bed after she passed out. But then, why did she pass out, and right in the middle of a blowjob?

Did I fucking choke myself out swallowing his load? But... if I swallowed a bunch of it, then all this on my face wasn't the whole load?

That seemed insane. Mikaella had no answers. She'd have to ask Alkim herself. After she had a good long shower, of course.

Even though Mikaella was in her own home, and woke up in her own bed, her walk to the bathroom still felt like a walk of shame. She didn't want anyone to see her face like this.

Luckily, no one blocked her way to the bathroom.

Mikaella closed the bathroom door and was finally able to take stock of the state of her face and clothes.

Jesus fucking Christ!

It wasn't just her cheek that had gotten cum on it. It was more than half her face, all the way up to her forehead, some of it had even gotten into her hair. Her eyeliner had partially run down her face, and even her eyelashes were crusted. The total area covered must have been insane. Alkim must be a one-man-bukkake-cannon.

Not only that, but her neck and chest had taken some shots as well. Her blue tube top had streaks of crusty white staining it, almost like stripes. She didn't even want to think about how many times she'd need to wash it. At least it was cheap.

Mikaella started the shower so the water could heat up, then vigorously rinsed her face in the sink with soapy water. After a few rinses, she used a makeup removal wipe for her mascara, eyeliner, and her lips. Not surprisingly, she didn't have much lipstick left. *Alkim can clean the*

rest off his dick. The eyeliner seemed to take several wipes, but the skin under her eyes still seemed darker than it should've. She kept trying, and though the wipes came away clean, wherever her eyeliner and shadow had been applied now seemed significantly darker than the rest of her face, almost like an unfinished tattoo, like permanent makeup.

Were those just bags under her eyes? Closer inspection revealed that the skin under her eyes was perfectly smooth. Couldn't be bags. In fact, once she started looking over the rest of her face she found that her skin was smoother all over. Really damn smooth. The early stage pimples she'd noticed forming on her cheek yesterday had all completely vanished.

Mikaella could hardly believe what she was seeing. Was completely neglecting her skincare routine actually the best skincare routine all along? But then, she had in fact applied something to her face.

No... it couldn't be... could it? Does cum do that? Can cum do that?

Perhaps that also had combined somehow with her makeup to make the skin darker? There were far too many unknowns.

Fuck it! Shower first, then a serious talk with Alkim about the importance of going to bed without makeup. Worst case scenario, it takes a few days to fade, like sharpie ink.

Mikaella took off the rest of her clothes, wincing slightly as she pulled her tube top off. It seemed tighter than she remembered from yesterday. Wearing the tight top overnight must have really chafed her nipples, leaving them extra sensitive and a bit inflamed. Her shorts also gave her a bit more trouble than she remembered.

Whatever, nothing a hot shower shouldn't fix.

XI : Rapture

Mikaella

Once she'd showered and dressed in a t-shirt and short-shorts, Mikaella went to Alkim's door, intending to get his version of last night's events.

She never reached it. Instead, her nose picked up two very alluring scents: something cooking, and Alkim. Mikaella's stomach rumbled at the promise of a meal, and she went straight to the kitchen.

There he was, cooking over a hot stove, in a tank top that showed off his muscles.

Alkim must have heard her walk in because he turned to greet her, "Morning, sunshine. Have a seat, breakfast is almost ready. I'm making spam and eggs."

Mikaella's stomach growled again.

"Oh, there's rice too." He pointed to the rice cooker, steam still streaming from the vents.

Fuuuuuck, that's just what I need.

Mikaella was famished, famished like a growing teenager that had to wait for the free school breakfast. She grabbed a plate and piled on the carbs. It was a lot more than her mom would have approved of, but her mom wasn't here, and she was far too hungry to care about her normally-strict calorie limits.

"I forgot, what's the Tagalog name for this meal? Spam, eggs, and rice?"

"Spamsilog," she supplied, taking her seat at the kitchen table.

"That's it! Knew it had the word 'spam' in it."

Alkim had already set out a fork, knife, and an ice cold glass of orange juice for her. Plus another placemat for himself. "You didn't have to do all this for me."

"I wanted to! Consider it a thank you for last night. I had a great time."

"Right. Um, about last night-"

"Hold that thought!" Alkim brought the sizzling pan to the table, "How much did you want?"

"Ooo, two of each, thanks." He supplied her with two pieces of spam and two eggs, cooked sunny side up. Mikaella didn't miss the fine rippling of his muscular arms, as he precisely cut and lifted each egg with the spatula, keeping every yolk intact. He took twice as much food for himself, and placed the remainder on an empty plate in the center of the table.

Big man, big appetite.

She felt a lot less self-conscious about having a big meal after seeing him easily eclipse her binging.

Mikaella inspected her breakfast, testing it with her fork. Both the spam and eggs were cooked for the perfect length of time, with the egg yolks almost completely uncooked, and the spam fried golden brown on the outside. Not too crispy, not too soft. Even the rice was perfectly fluffy. Her mom almost always used too much or too little water, and Mikaella wasn't much better herself.

Un-fucking-believable. Has any boy ever cooked me breakfast before?

She'd entirely forgotten that she was supposed to be mad about him putting her to bed with cum on her face.

Mikaella dug in, spreading runny egg yolk all over her rice and spam, and forked up a portion of egg spam and rice together. She took a bite.

"How is it?" he asked, watching her reaction.

It's so fucking delicious! Alkim was definitely a better cook than Mikaella's mom. The famished girl ate several mouthfuls before she realized that he was still waiting on her verdict.

"It's really yummy." She answered, still chewing, unconcerned with her unladylike behavior. In what felt like no time at all she had cleared most of the plate.

Goddamn am I hungry this morning.

Alkim didn't seem to mind anyway, smiling at her gusto. "Glad you liked it. I just kind of assumed you would, stereotypes and whatnot. Plus, this is probably the only Filipino dish I know how to make, unless you count spam musubi, but I'm pretty sure that's Japanese-Hawaiian. If you want, I can always learn more Filipino dishes, if you have any to teach me."

That's so fucking sweet of him. "I don't actually know how to make any of those." Mikaella took forkfuls between sentences. "My mom was not a good cook, and she wasn't always around to teach me." *Or just feed me.*

Mikaella finished off her portion, grabbing seconds without hesitation.

"That's alright. I can look them up online. Next time you're craving some homemade Filipino food I'll try out a new recipe." She was definitely planning on taking him up on that, testing the limits of his culinary skills.

Alkim started eating his own breakfast, effortlessly keeping pace with the much smaller woman. After a minute or so he remembered that he'd interrupted her question earlier, "Oh, right, you wanted to say something about last night?"

Full at last, Mikaella put down her fork and knife, and washed her mouth out with her orange juice. She was embarrassed to ask him, but she had to find out. "Umm, yeah. My memory's a bit fuzzy... can you tell me what happened?"

"Sure, what's the last thing you remember?"

"Well... I remember we did shots, then we made out, and then I..."

Do I really want to say this in the kitchen, where anyone could walk in? Or where that bitch, Hannah, could overhear?

He must have noticed her hesitation, because he put a reassuring hand on her shoulder and tilted his head in the direction of his room. “Wanna finish this conversation somewhere more... private?”

Mikaella nodded and followed Alkim to his bedroom. He waved her in, shut the door behind them, and sat down on the bed. She took the spot next to him.

Then the smell hit her all over again. It was *his* smell; manly and reassuring. The entire room reeked of it, and the vapors went right to her head.

Mikaella’s mind and body lit up with phantom sensations of the most energetic fellatio. She felt the indentation of his slit, tasted his delicious precum on the tip of her tongue, felt the ache in her cheeks from sucking his cock with all her strength. Where Mikaella touched her cheek she felt an almost feverish heat radiating through her palm.

She didn’t need a hand to feel the heat between her legs. This wasn’t her imagination, it was memory.

“I gave you a blowjob on the couch, didn’t I?” Mikaella blurted out, unable to contain the memories that his scent brought to the forefront of her mind.

Alkim grinned. “Yeah, you were incredible, the best. A fucking consummate professional. Completely blew me away, pun not intended.”

God, I really did, didn’t I? She practically levitated from his praise. She remembered putting her whole body into that blowjob, and when she’d almost choked herself trying to deepthroat... *Was that when I lost consciousness?*

“Did... did I pass out trying to deepthroat you?”

“No. For a minute I was worried you would, but I pulled you up by your ponytail until you could breathe again.”

Well, that’s embarrassing, being so eager to please some guy that you almost choked yourself to death trying to suck him off.

He continued, “You actually passed out right on the finish line. Right when I was cumming, you swallowed most of it, but you were shaking like...well, like you were cumming with me.”

Holy shit! Symbiosis!

So it wasn’t all just in her dream. She felt a tremor run through her.

“Do you ever get spasms or anything when you cum?”

“No?” She still couldn’t remember ever cumming as hard as Alkim was describing, but it sounded amazing.

“Well... you did last night. Like, you thrashed around a bit, then you screamed, and in the process your mouth came off my dick... Apparently I wasn’t done yet, because after you popped off, I popped off one more time myself all over your face. I think that’s when you passed out, but it was a minute before I realized you were asleep, because you never actually stopped licking me. Then, all of the sudden I heard Hannah open her door.”

“Ugh, that bitch!” Mikaella already fucking hated that blonde bitch for being so relentlessly mean, condescending, and being a lying-bitch-thief that stole her hairbrush. Now, she could add cockblocking to Hannah’s ledger. *I’ll have to pay her back, some day.* If only Hannah had something worth stealing back.

“Yeah, so I kinda rushed you off to bed so Hannah wouldn’t see what we did on the couch. I’m really sorry for not cleaning off your face, but I got sidetracked cleaning the evidence off the couch, and I crashed right after that.”

Oh. So Alkim did forget to clean me, but it was because he was trying to protect my reputation. How sweet of him!

“Yeah, I guess I wouldn’t have wanted her to see me like that either. Ugh, we shouldn’t have done that in the living room, I don’t know what I was thinking!”

Alkim laughed, warmly, “Well, I sure as hell wasn’t thinking at all about the consequences right then,” he placed one manly hand on her thigh, “I was completely *sucked in* by your performance.” He winked.

Mikaella shouldn’t have found that flattering, shouldn’t have just let him put his hands wherever he wanted at ten in the morning, yet she did. Somehow, crude as Alkim was being, every word out of his mouth managed to improve her mood.

“God, Mikaella, I still can’t get over just how much you made me cum. It was so much more than I’ve ever shot off at once. Like, ten orgasms in one. I don’t know what you did to me, but it must have put my balls into overdrive. I’m honestly surprised I wasn’t the one who passed out, but from dehydration, felt like I was cumming for almost a solid minute.”

Oh my goooooood!

This morning she had been disgusted by the sight of cum on her face. Now she couldn’t stop thinking about what it would be like to taste him again, to be showered in his essence completely. A minute-long-cumshot sounded so, soooo fucking delicious. She didn’t notice until a bit of drool escaped from the corners of her mouth that her salivary glands had kicked into overdrive. She pretended to cough, wiped the drool away with her elbow, and swallowed the rest.

“You okay?” He asked.

“Mhmm!” *What the fuck is wrong with me? I need one of those sucky-thingies that dentists use.*

“Honestly, Mikaella, I was kinda worried after that. Guys don’t just cum like that, right? I mean, have you ever seen something like that before?”

“No.” *But I’d sure like to.*

“Like, what if there’s something medically wrong with me, my glands, my balls? Or was I just backed up? Is this gonna happen again? I have no fucking idea!” Alkim groaned, threw up his hands, and fell backward onto his mattress. “This isn’t the kind of thing you can trust WebMD with.”

Mikaella hadn’t thought about it until then—she was too busy thinking about getting bukkaked—but that had to be a pretty alarming thing for a guy to suddenly cum ten times as much. She scooted up the bed until she was looking down at his face. He looked genuinely upset, and she felt a pang of sympathy hit her, or maybe several pangs.

Poor guy! I should cheer him up.

Mikaella bit her lip.

“Do-do you want me to help? Help you find out, I mean, if it’ll happen again?”

His eyes went wide at her suggestion.

Oh my god! Why did I say that? He’s gonna think I’m such a fucking slut!

“Never mind, forget I said anything!”

Embarrassed beyond words, Mikaella turned away from him, and wrapped her arms around her head, trying to make herself small. But Alkim was too nice to leave her all embarrassed. Instead, he wrapped one arm around her body, pulled her tightly against his chest, and gently, yet firmly pushed her chin up till they were face to face. Then he brushed a tear from her eyes.

“You’d really do that, for me?” he asked.

She nodded immediately. He smiled his perfect smile down at her—*bless his dentist-parents!*—and tenderly kissed her on the lips.

That single kiss was a rolling stone that set off an avalanche of emotions.

Mikaella had only been dating middle-aged men as a means of survival for the last two years. Ever since she’d graduated high school, she’d followed her mother’s advice. “*It’s better to be the toy of an old man than the slave of a young man.*”

What a load of bullshit!

Mikaella forgot what it felt like to have butterflies in her stomach, forgot how good it felt to be held by someone she was actually attracted to. When was the last time she'd actually kissed a man because she'd wanted to? When was the last time she'd had such tight, strong hands and her waist? When was the last time she'd gotten wet from hands that weren't hers?

Two years of sterile, contractual sex with sad, old geezers. Sure those old fuckers paid her, but did they ever make her fucking spam and eggs in the morning. This wasn't a transaction, it was mutual attraction.

God, how he attracted her. The longer the kiss went on the more her face pressed into his. But Alkim pulled back, and she almost gasped at the sudden loss of contact.

Jesus, I'm fucking losing it here.

He smiled, flashing his perfect teeth, and pushed a loose strand of hair behind her ear. "I'd love that. You're a very generous person, Mikaella, truly. I'm really glad we're housemates"

"Me too," she sighed, almost high from just a taste of him.

The moment was ruined when someone knocked on Alkim's door.

"Fuck, gotta get that lock fixed." He sprang up from the bed, opened his door, and stepped out into the hallway. "Don't go anywhere, I'll be right back," he said, shutting the door behind him. Mikaella could just barely make out him saying "Hey, Kate, what's up?"

Fuck! Kate again? The titty monster was once again hogging Alkim's limited attention span.

Mikaella sighed in frustration and fell back against the bed. Once again her nose was assaulted by that heady Alkim smell, but even more powerfully this time. She inhaled slowly, taking it all in. She felt so relaxed, and no longer saw the point in being jealous of her lesbian housemate.

Well, at least she'll have him hard for me when he gets back.

She rubbed her face in the sheets, covering herself in his fragrance.

Alkim should try bottling this scent. He could call it Stud Fauxs.

She giggled at the thought, and felt her skin flush again with heat, like the warm glow from a stiff drink.

He could charge whatever he wanted so long as I got to feel like this.

She wondered why he bothered with antiperspirants when his perspirants smelled this damn good, and resolved to get him to stop.

Mikaella realized that she should get herself ready for him. She tied her hair back, both to keep her face clear, and in case Alkim wanted something to hold onto. As a typical guy, he didn't have a mirror in his room, so she used her phone camera to check her appearance. Despite her lack of morning preparation, she looked pretty good.

An hour ago she'd been concerned with the darker skin around her eyes, but now she started to appreciate the effect. After all, it was just a slightly faded version of the same face she spent a half hour on yesterday, and it was still sexier than no-makeup. Wasn't that the dream: not having to stand in front of the mirror and summon the dexterity of a calligrapher for thirty minutes every time she wanted to impress some guy? Plus, makeup was fucking expensive, and right now Mikaella was in savings mode until she found some income.

Alkim returned a couple minutes later with a little more sweat on his forehead. "Fuck is it hot today." He fanned himself with his tank top.

Hot today, or just hot for those Katie-Cow udders?

"What did Kate want?"

"Oh, uh, she just wanted to know if I was up and if she could eat some of the breakfast I made." He had an empty mason jar in his hand.

"What's that for?" she asked. He looked like he'd forgotten he was holding something.

Jeez, just the sight of Kate's major boobage was enough to distract him from getting head. Maybe I should have gotten those implants after all...

"Hmm? Oh, right. Okay, so, I wanted to approach this scientifically, get as much data as I can. Last night I kind of lost track of everything; the volume, the duration of the orgasm. I'd probably need that info before I can really see a doctor about this."

"Mhm." *Whatever you say, handsome.*

"So I figured, the best way to get the volume would be to catch it in something, so I went to the kitchen and grabbed this mason jar with little measuring lines on the side."

He held the jar up to show her the measuring lines, then placed it down on the nightstand.

"So I'll need to cum into this jar to get an actual measurement, and I guess time my orgasm with my phone."

Oh my god! Mikaella had to bite her lip to silence a gasp. She really, really, *really* wanted to see if he could actually cum in full fluid ounces.

"... okay then," she agreed, trying not to sound too eager.

“Sorry, I know this isn't my most romantic idea, but—”

Never mind, he thought she wasn't eager enough. It was time to change tactics. Mikaella lunged at his face, half kissing, half licking.

“I want to help! I want to help! Please, please let me help!” she panted.

After a minute of feverish tongue-lashing, Alkim finally broke contact and leaned back on his elbows. Her heart was racing, and she felt so, so hot, but she began to regain her senses.

At some point in that frenzy of kisses she must have climbed onto his lap and straddled him. She could feel his hard dick in his shorts poking her ass.

Suddenly remembering the state of her clothes this morning, Mikaella decided to be proactive in avoiding additional cum stains. She quickly shed everything but her panties, and flung clothes away from the bed in every direction, hopefully out of the potential splash zone.

Only when she was completely naked did she realize that would have been a good opportunity to perform a strip tease or something to get him in the mood. But she was well past caring about foreplay. All she cared about was getting that dick into her mouth.

Mikaella got down on her knees by his bedside, right on the hardwood floor. Alkim stopped to give her a pillow to put under her knees. That was thoughtful of him, she knew that on some level, but right then she didn't care for the interruption. She tugged his shorts and underwear down and off in one go.

Freed at last, Alkim's dick flopped out right before her. It was already half hard, just below horizontal, like it wanted to be ready for her. She beheld its magnificence, pressed her nose to it, and inhaled deeply. The heady, pussy-melting aroma—had her sinuses ever been this clear?—hit her like a big fat line.

And then the balls. *Fuck, they're huge!* She'd never seen anything so manly up close. Like two jumbo eggs that promised her an amazing surplus of cum. She caressed them, gently, and kissed each one. Alkim twitched above her.

Now for the main event.

Mikaella gripped that magnificent dick with both hands. It throbbed powerfully, enough that she could feel his pulse speeding up in response to her touch. He was rock hard, yet his uncut, pristine skin was so, sooooo soft, and she delighted at the feeling of his many veins that mapped out over the surface. She jerked his dick slowly, reverently, and watched with rapt attention as the head came free from his foreskin, and a single drop of precum welled up for her.

This is it! Oh God, oh God, oh God! It's really happening!

That was as much foreplay as she could endure.

Mikaella opened wide and sealed her lips around the head of his big, fat cock. Then she sucked, and sucked, and sucked. Almost immediately she was rewarded with a spray of precum that coated her entire tongue.

A moan welled up from deep within her. It came automatically. She didn't know what had come over her, and she didn't really care.

He tasted even better than she'd dreamed. That perfect balance of sweet, salty, umami, and pure dopamine. She wanted to savor that delicious nectar, but before she knew it her tongue had licked and lapped it all up. His offering was collected in the back of her mouth, and she couldn't resist gulping it down instantly.

Her salivary glands got to work like never before, making sure every square inch of dick was perfectly slick, frictionless. Every nerve between Mikaella's lips and her pussy was instantly activated, and parts of her brain that she couldn't have picked out on a diagram lit up like a Christmas tree.

Her clit throbbed powerfully, begging for her attention. Unthinking, she dropped one hand between her legs and started rubbing away at her clit, brushing past her diamond hard nipples in the process and sending shivers up her spine, as if her entire body was innervated for his pleasure. Her pussy was already sopping wet just from ten seconds of this blowjob. She actually felt selfish for using that hand on herself instead of on Alkim's two-hand-worthy-cock, but he didn't seem to mind, palming the back of her head, but not forcing her down. He just tenderly stroked her hair as she continued to suck him off. She shivered again from the affection.

So sweet! So generous of him!

Mikaella tried to say "Thank you!" out loud, but her lips never disengaged from his cock, and all that came out was garbled mumbling. Alkim may not have understood, but his cock seemed to enjoy the vibrations all the same, twitching and shooting even more delicious precum onto her tongue to reward her. She sucked it up greedily, and took even more of the shaft into her mouth.

Thank you! Thank you! Thank you!

"Oh, fuuuuck... Mikaella..."

He moaned from her efforts, and she did the same. Their flimsy pretext about her helping him figure out a medical problem long since forgotten. Mikaella felt like one of those ravers rolling absolute tits, sucking on a pacifier while EDM blasted from oversized concert speakers through her entire body, except this was so much hotter, and infinitely more fulfilling.

Mikaella couldn't stop blowing him. She didn't want to stop, but when he called her name all she could do was mumble around his cock, and then her mouth would keep on sucking. Could she stop? Her jaw felt a bit sore, and she tried to make her mouth close just a little more, but the

muscles wouldn't comply. Another spray of delicious precum hit her tongue, and she forgot all about the soreness. Her jaws stayed wide open for him, and the blowjob continued. It almost felt like she was blowing him on autopilot, like her body knew what it had to do, and her brain was just along for the ride.

And what a fucking ride it was.

Her almost instinctive approach to oral sex might have alarmed her if she weren't enjoying herself so much. Instead, it allowed her mind to wander, while she continued to bob and suck and stroke in a cocksucking trance.

Of all the things to be reminded of while sucking dick, Mikaella thought about church: getting down on her knees, praying, drinking the Blood of Christ.

The rituals were supposed to connect you to God. All the people at church always said so, her mom said so, and Mikaella had to do what her mom said. But cheap-ass wine, and dusty old scriptures didn't really do it for her once she hit her teens. Mikaella had to fake that connection just to placate her mom and aunts, just so they wouldn't think she was with the devil or something. Just like she'd been faking her orgasms to placate her sugar daddies.

Now, Mikaella had found her own way of worshiping, of drinking god's offerings, and she wouldn't have to fake the connection, or the orgasms, ever again.

Another of Alkim's moans snapped her back to the moment. How long had it been since she started?

Five minutes? An hour?

Mikaella didn't really care. If she had a watch right now she probably wouldn't have checked—it would have distracted from her cocksucking. Somehow, the soreness in her cheeks had faded, despite her never taking a break from hollowing them in and out with each bob of her head.

I can't believe I've been living under the same roof as this magical dick for two months and I'm only finding out about it now!

She blamed Kate and Vicky. If they'd just sucked him off or fucked him, they would have blabbed (Vicky for sure) then she could have gotten the inside scoop and tried it for herself. She almost came at the mere image of getting fucked down raw like this, but she'd have to save that for later. No matter how much she wanted to get fucked right now (a lot!), she NEEDED to blow him. If his precum alone was this good, the actual cumshot promised to be so, so much more.

“Oh, fuck, don't stop! I'm getting close!”

More magical words had never been spoken to her. Her body knew exactly what to do. A mixture of spit and precum bubbled out from her lips to lube up his shaft even further. Some of it dripped onto her naked chest, but she took no notice. Mikaella moved her other hand back onto

his dick and jerked faster, adding a twisting motion that made his cock twitch, and his thighs quiver. She licked and lapped all around the head of his cock, pleading, begging for that cum.

Alkim had let her set the pace of this blowjob so far, but as he got closer to finishing he started to take the reins into his own hands, literally. He gripped her ponytail tightly, possessively. Fuck was that hot. He put more weight onto his feet, and bucked his hips slightly, sending even more cock into Mikaella's thirsty maw, leaving her barely enough room to breathe through her nose.

She welcomed it. *Anything to help him cum!*

He grunted. His cock lurched. Somehow, Mikaella managed to open even wider.

The first shot sprayed the back of her throat, blasting her uvula with unexpected force, instantly causing her to gag.

Mikaella wasn't prepared for that, and her body pulled back automatically. The need to breathe was so strong that she did actually try to pull off completely, but her lips remembered their mission, and stayed clamped around the head of his cock, even as her body tried to cough her airways clean.

The second shot coated her tongue.

Holyfuckingshitsofuckinggoodohmygodohmygodohmygooooood!

It was pure, liquid sex, concentrated far beyond normal human experience. She rubbed her clit so fast that she might have rubbed it down to the nub, if not for the lubrication her pussy started gushing out the moment that magic cum reached her taste buds. Mikaella's body and mind were rocked by waves of orgasmic pleasure. Yet, even as her body convulsed in ecstasy, her mouth remained locked around Alkim's cockhead, desperate not to lose out on her reward.

The third shot filled her mouth to the brim. Her mouth kept working, lapping all over, sucking more up from his pipes, and gulping down as much as she could between desperate breaths.

The deluge continued. Alkim was unstoppable, like an incoming tide. Every lurch of his dick sent another stream of cum shooting into her mouth, and every mouthful she swallowed was instantly replenished.

A week prior, if someone asked Mikaella for her opinion on blowjobs, she would have said they were a bit degrading, but very easy money. Now, she would have definitely paid money just to blow Alkim. She felt like an oil baron who'd just struck a massive well. *I'm cum rich!* It was an incredible feeling.

Somehow, despite her best efforts, his balls had managed to outpace her swallowing, and she was rapidly losing control over his seemingly-endless orgasm. Yet she was both unable and unwilling to take her mouth away from his gushing cock. Mikaella's body craved it more than the air she breathed, and her brain seemed to be in complete agreement.

Alkim must have either noticed her struggling, or finally remembered his plan to get the volume of his ejaculation. His hand left Mikaella's hair, and reappeared right beside her mouth, holding that mason jar. With his other hand, he pulled his still-cumming cock out of her suckling mouth. Now freed, she swallowed one more load, and gasped for air. One more huge cumshot managed to hit Mikaella's cheek, adding to the cum spilling out over her chin, before he got the jar's mouth over his spurting cockhead.

And it still wouldn't end. Mikaella watched, enraptured, as each spray hit the glass with surprising force, sending splashes of cum splattering all over the inside of the jar, until it was fully coated, and no longer transparent.

Holy fucking shit!

Alkim's twitching cock hosed down the mason jar, spraying, and gushing, and shooting out delicious cum, until, eventually, the blasts slowed down to a trickle. When the cum finally stopped flowing, wiped the head of his cock off on the rim of the jar, and placed it down on the nightstand next to his bed.

"Holy fucking- I mean, Jesus... I didn't know it was possible to cum that much." He brought both hands to his temples and started rubbing. "Goddamn, I think I need... some water... replace those fluids." He sat back down on the bed.

The motion sent his still-hard cock swinging, and Mikaella's eyes locked onto the glistening tip. There was still some cum left around the head, about as much as a normal man's entire ejaculation. Mikaella wasn't going to let it go to waste.

"How did I- oh wow..." he lost focus once her mouth wrapped once more around his cockhead. She hummed, happily. The feelings it stirred in her were not as nearly powerful as they were from a full blast of the stuff, but it still felt far too good to pass up. After a few moments licking all over his cock, and swallowing repeatedly, the taste of it finally thinned out, rinsed away by her own saliva. Only once she was satisfied that she'd gotten every last drop did she finally release him from her mouth.

"All clean!" She giggled, opening her mouth to show him she'd swallowed everything he'd given her.

But he wasn't really paying attention. Mikaella had been so caught up with getting all the cum that she hadn't noticed that Alkim was panting heavily, his body glistening with sweat from his exertions. Aside from his flagging erection, he looked more like a marathon runner than someone who just got his dick sucked.

I guess cumming like a god is some serious exercise...

He laid back on the bed, exhausted, and her attention returned to the jar of cum. Now that it was vertical, she was able to get a read on how much he'd cum.

100mL! His cum passed the 100mL line!

She could hardly believe it. Then, she remembered that was only the amount that managed to reach the jar. She wiped her cheek with one hand, and it came away completely coated in the stuff. *All this was just one shot? Soooo much deliciousness...* She'd already licked all of it from her fingers and palm before remembering that she'd meant to wipe it off on the rim of the jar and combine it with the rest.

Fuck! How much cum did I fucking swallow?!

Her hands went to her tummy. She felt a strange but pleasant warmth travel through her. Between the breakfast he'd cooked her, and all the cum he'd shot into her mouth, she felt very, very full.

In high school this might have been the point when she'd go to the bathroom and throw up the extra calories. But there was no fucking way she was going to purge this load.

Alkim had apparently recovered enough to sit up straight, and was now inspecting the jar himself, holding it up at eye level.

"Holy fucking shit! One-hundred milliliters?! I came a hundred-fucking-milliliters?!? What is that, like, a third of a soda can???"

Mikaella had no idea how many milliliters were in a can of soda, but she knew he'd definitely gone far beyond whatever was in that jar.

"Maybe twice that? I think? I swallowed a looooot of your cum. Mhmmmm" Mikaella hummed, and rubbed at her throat, still feeling the warmth from his seed flowing down her gullet. She completely forgot that she was supposed to be concerned, not delighted, over his new god-gasms.

"Two-hundred... last night I knew I must have came a lot, but, fucking hell, Mikaella, this is... that's not normal."

Yeah, it's way better than normal!

"You're definitely not normal, but that's okay!" She tried to reassure him.

For a moment, he just stared at the cum jar, only processing what she said a few seconds later. "How? How is that okay? What the fuck am I supposed to do about this?"

He dangled the jar in front of her. She almost grabbed for it, but thought better of it at the last second.

He needs to see that this is a blessing, not a curse.

“Don’t you see? It’s like...it’s like your superpower, ya know?”

He frowned. “Right, so, my superpower is cumming a lot?”

Not just cum, dummy! Perfect cum! Perfect cock! Perfect to suck on!

“Okay, think of it this way. Like, didn’t that feel really really good to cum for, like, a whole minute there? Most guys can only manage a few seconds.”

He considered that for a moment. “Well... yeah, I guess it did.”

He needs to know how much I want it, how much I want him.

“It felt really, really, really good for me too. Also, um, your cum tastes fucking incredible... it’s... indescribable.” She grasped the jar in both hands. “Do you mind if I...” He let her have it. “Thank you!” She put her lips to the edge of the jar, and tipped it back.

“Ohhhh... wow, Mikaella...” He watched, amazed, as she eagerly gulped down mouthfuls of his seed.

For the second time in as many minutes, Mikaella tasted pure bliss. She gulped, and gulped, tipping the jar back ever further to keep up the flow of his intoxicating seed.

“MHHHMMM!” she squealed in delight.

Instinctively, she slid one hand back down between her thighs. This time, she didn’t bother with her clit, and dove two fingers straight into her pussy, as far as they would go. She was immediately rewarded with yet another orgasm, and the walls of her pussy squeezed so tightly around her fingers that she couldn’t pull her hand back.

She wasn’t sure how long it all lasted, but she eventually drank the full load. A few seconds later she finished convulsing, and her pussy finally released her fingers. Panting heavily, she held up her glistening hand for Alkim’s inspection. “I don’t think it’s normal for a girl to cum twice from drinking your cum either, but I’m not complaining.”

His jaw was slack with disbelief, “Twice! You came twice from that?”

“Mhm!” She was already trying to get the remainder out with her fingers, scooping it up into her mouth like leftover cookie dough. “Mmmmm! I told you, it’s really yummy! Next time you want to cook me breakfast, make pancakes, and use *this* instead of maple syrup.”

“Oh my god, Mikaella... this is insane. Insane! Come on, doesn’t any of this freak you out, even just a little?”

She thought about it for a moment, then simply answered “Nope!”

Mikaella was somehow both excited as hell from what they'd just done, and oddly quite relaxed. She wasn't really worried at all. If anything, tasting his cum had sapped her worries away. Yesterday she'd been freaking out the size of her tits, about her sugar daddy, about money, about holding onto her apartment. Now, she was just thinking about how incredible she felt, and how she owed it all to her new favorite housemate.

Mikaella wondered for years if she was depressed, like, clinically. Though, she could never justify the expense, so she'd never actually seen a therapist, never gotten on antidepressants.

Now, there was no doubt left in her mind. If this is how happiness feels, then she'd never been truly happy in her entire life, not until today. And now, she'd never need to try any antidepressants.

She liked alcohol, she liked weed, and she liked coke. She fucking loved this dick. It was better than all other drugs blended together into a chemical smoothie of pure doped-up happiness, and it didn't cause drowsiness, dizziness, or even dry-mouth. No, she felt very, very much aware of everything, and she was going to stay glued to this dick for as long as it could make her feel like this. Whatever it took. Mikaella knew it would be worth it.

"You made me feel soooo good. What could be so bad about that?"

"Well, it's just... how do I know this isn't a serious medical problem?"

"I don't know?" She shrugged. "Maybe see a doctor then, if you think you need to. But, I think you're fine. Better than fine! And I want you to know that I, um, I really like you the way you are..." *Got to secure my supply.* "... and I'm down to help out... whenever you need me, really."

His eyes widened, clearly enticed by her offer of infinite future blowjobs. "You'd really do that, for me?"

"Mhm! Anything you want! I want to help you cum like crazy, as many times as you can! I want to taste you again, and again, and again!"

Alkim slumped back against the wall, seeming genuinely stunned by both her admission, and her ravenous enthusiasm. He looked like he was thinking really hard. Mikaella didn't want to overwhelm him, so she just waited for him to catch up.

"Actually, Mikaella... you just gave me an idea."

"What kind of idea?" *I hope the idea involves more blowjobs.*

"A way for us to both get everything we want."

Ooooooh, I like the sound of that. "I'm listening."

"Okay, so, you know how neither of us have jobs now."

Rude! But, true. “Mhm.”

“We both need to start making some money, and soon. You like giving me head, and I like getting head.”

Yes.

“I was thinking, what if we kill two birds with one stone?”

“How?” She asked.

“Vicky told me her friend tried camgirling and ended up making a ton of money, and that was just by doing solo stuff, like masturbating into a cheap webcam. People will pay a lot more for two people doing things together. I promise, I’m not just saying this as a way to get my dick sucked, but I think we could really make some good money here, just doing what we both already want to do, but for a live audience.”

Oh. My. God.

“This would be during your own hours, on your terms.”

Yes!

“No more old men telling you what to do.”

YES!

“Just recording blowjobs from the comfort of our own home.”

YES! YES! YES!

“You’re hot, a lot smaller than me, and my loads are ridiculous... so, maybe that could be our gimmick?”

YES! YES! YES! YES! YES! YES! YES! YES! YES!

Alkim just kept going, not understanding that he’d had her at “You like giving me head.”

“I could handle all the technical stuff. I’ve actually got some camera equipment we could use...” He rummaged around under his bed until he pulled out a camera bag. “...a Nikon D3500 I got from my uncle, and a GoPro with a head strap that we could rig for point-of-view shots.”

No start up costs! She’d have to remind him later to keep those cameras somewhere that thieving bitch Hannah couldn’t find them.

And his sales pitch continued. “Plus, I already have some video editing experience from my time on YouTube, before Google bought it, back in the ancient days of Dragon Ball Z AMVs...”

Every single word out of his mouth made her so hot that she just couldn’t take anymore. Mikaella jumped up onto his lap and started kissing him furiously, no regard for just how much of his own load she was inadvertently returning.

“Mwah!” She pulled back, hearts in her eyes. “Alkim! You’re a fucking genius!” Mikaella had never imagined she could feel so much for someone after so little time together.

Maybe that’s why Kate let him move in here after just a weekend. Except, she wasn’t even getting free cum out of him. Idiot.

He put the camera away and smiled back at her, “Sooo, I take it you’re in?”

“Yes! Yes! A thousand times yes! I’m all in, all the way, baby!” She kissed him again, and he kissed her back,

“Okay then. That’s settled. I guess now all we need is a name for our page.”

“Like, a name just for me, or a name for both of us?”

“Huh.” He tapped under his chin, visibly puzzled. “I’m not actually sure. Probably you? I can think of a few porn couples, but they’re all under the girl’s name.”

Couple!

She was so happy to hear him say that word that she forgot about the “porn” qualifier. The newly minted couple spent the next few minutes brainstorming together, and eventually came up with the perfect name, one that was both catchy and perfect for a tiny, Asian girl that gave amazing head.

And when it turned out that was already taken, they went with the next best name they could think of.

“Oral-Bae! I love it!” She hugged him around his waist, nuzzling her head into his crotch while he soothingly stroked her hair.

Fuck you mom! I’m no one’s employee, no one’s toy, and no one’s slave! I’m gonna be a star, AND a fucking business partner!

In fact, Mikaella had partnered herself with Alkim in more ways than one. When she drank his cum and fingered herself silly, she’d done so impulsively, and instinctively, with not a thought spared for the cum slathered onto her fingers, and the millions upon millions of errant sperm cells shoved up her pussy.

XII : Through the Looking-Glass

Kate

After the gym, and her shower, Kate busied herself with online clothes shopping. She bought some new bras in her current size—32K!—then, just to be safe, a couple in larger sizes, which she hoped to never need.

It was a work night, so she had to spend a while getting her makeup on, putting on her sluttiest dress. It didn't quite fit properly over her expanded bust, but she didn't think any of her customers would mind the excess titty bulging out.

She was not wrong.

At the Karaoke bar, men couldn't keep their eyes off her chest. When the girls had lined up to be hired for the private rooms, Kate had been the immediate stand-out pick, with her boobs projecting a good several inches ahead of the rest of the lineup, and was chosen three separate times one shift. Hannah was also on call for part of the night, and was clearly pissed to have been skipped over by the high rollers for Kate every single time.

Kate made some really good money that night, fourteen-hundred bucks; a personal record. It probably helped that every time she suggested they buy more shots she added a little bouncing, jiggling titquake that must have made spending more money seem like a really good idea. Maybe they were hoping to get her drunk enough that her defenses would fall, and then they could cop a feel.

Dumb marks.

Kate was prepared for that. She'd already scored a lot of free coke over the course of the evening, almost an entire eighth. A bump here, a line there, just enough to keep her awake, and alert. She kept it in her cleavage for easy access. Her tits pushed against each other and the bag so thoroughly that there was zero chance of spillage, and she didn't even need to bother tying it off.

Maybe these huge tits weren't a problem to be solved. Maybe.

Then again, she'd had to slap away a lot more drunken hands than usual, and the standard tipping practice of stuffing dollar bills into her cleavage had become a lot more unnerving. Men that weren't Alkim still gave her the creeps, and it took all her self control not to squirm when their gross hands made contact with her increasingly sensitive titflesh. She shuddered just thinking about it. Plus, what if they nicked her stash?

The moment the clock struck two a.m. she practically bolted out of the bar, and got a ride home alone, completely forgetting to wait for Hannah to finish up.

When she got back, everyone else was asleep, so she just laid down on her bed, swiped through Tinder, got bored, then swiped through bumble, and kept at it until the inevitable cokecrash that would allow her to finally get some sleep.

She woke up very late the next morning, feeling like hammered shit. When she looked at the time, she realized it'd been twenty hours since she'd last had any contact with Alkim. Neither drink nor nicotine—her usual vices—had taken the edge off. Plus, she was totally out of adderall, and when she called her psychiatrist she couldn't get an appointment sooner than three weeks out.

Fucking schedule II bullshit! Fuck you, Nixon!

There was the coke she'd gotten yesterday, but the headache made her think better of starting her day like that. Kate knew her only remaining source of relief would have to come from Alkim, one way or another. Either from the stash of stimulants he kept locked away in his room, or, better still, from the saliva that he so generously left behind for her.

She saw the breakfast Alkim had laid out on the kitchen table, and knocked on his door to ask if she could finish it off.

“Yo, what's up?” He shut the door behind him.

“Yo, I feel like shit, don't wanna cook. Can I finish that spam and eggs?” She asked.

“Go for it.” He grabbed a mason jar from the cabinet, and slipped back into his room.

So, Kate went for it, and licked his plate and glass clean for good measure. That was definitely the right way to start off her day. She felt fresh, energized, and even her headache cleared. It was like snorting eight hours of sleep. She even cleaned the rest of the dishes, just for the hell of it.

Yet, while that dose might hold her over for a few hours, she knew it wouldn't be enough to get her through the day, not without her other meds to take over when that wore off.

Only Alkim could do that, so Kate was about to just barge into his room to ask if he wanted to hang out today, so she could keep him close. Yet, standing right outside his door she heard something odd, and stopped to listen closer. It sounded like squelching, and moaning.

Oh, gross. Is he jerking off right now?

She was disgusted.

Mostly.

Maybe that wasn't fair of her, it was his room, his right to jerk off. Plus, something about the sounds and smells emanating from the other side of the door intrigued her more than they probably should.

Fuck it. Good thing I never got this lock fixed.

Kate opened the door just a crack and peaked inside, feeling uncomfortably like her own mother. She fully expected to find Alkim lying in bed, jerking it to something on his laptop.

She didn't expect to see a topless girl between his legs, furiously gagging herself on his dick.

Holy shit!

Kate didn't exactly have a lot of experience with blowjobs. Any experience, really, but somehow she was sure they weren't usually this... enthusiastic. The little slut was putting her whole upper body into it, and Kate had to admit that she had a decent body. No curves, no tats, but at least she wasn't fat. Black hair too. She was pretty sure Alkim had told her that was his favorite hair color.

Part of her was happy that her friend was finally getting laid again, she could tell this long dry spell had been a wound on his pride, a mark against his self-proclaimed slutiness. She also remembered giving him the green light to have guests over, and said he could fuck whoever he wanted in that room, though he'd never taken advantage of that policy before. Until now, apparently.

Good for him, dude really needed to get laid. The girl looks pretty basic, but so was every girl in his pics. Kate couldn't see any sign of real boobs on this girl, so that was one criterion he hadn't been able to satisfy. *Wait a second...*

Short girl, black hair, tan skin, no tats, flat chest. Something about her seemed really familiar.

Then, Kate heard Alkim moan out, "Oh, fuuuuck... Mikaella..."

Holy shit! Mikaella!?!

Kate was certain that out of all the girls in the house—herself excluded—Mikaella was maybe the least likely to suck Alkim's dick.

Vicky swore she didn't see him like that, that he was too young, too much like her brother, but it always seemed to Kate like Vicky was just ten drinks and one coked-up evening away from fucking his brains out.

Even Hannah admitted she thought he was cute, at least before he'd moved in, and might have still hatefucked him if her stupid horoscopes said the stars wanted her to bang a scorpion or whatever.

But Mikaella was definitively not a slut, not in the way Vicky, Hannah, and Alkim were: Mikaella was a whore. A slut fucks because she likes sex, while a whore fucks for money. The girl admitted to Vicky once that she had basically no sex drive of her own, that she never jilled off, that she had to fake her attraction to gross, older men. That was her life, her only source of

income. She never kissed for free, while he was way too broke and far too proud to ever pay for sex.

So, why the fuck was Mikaella blowing Alkim like she couldn't get enough of him? The little whore was gagging on it crazy-style, moaning like a bitch in heat. From her angle at the door, Kate could even see the girl was frantically fingering herself the entire time.

The sight was objectively disgusting, but Kate found she couldn't look away.

Kate and Alkim had seen each other in various states of undress before. More often than not, Kate was the undressed one, but she'd still seen him shirtless, and even down to just his boxers a few times here and there. Of course, Kate had no desire to see man-parts, and Alkim wasn't much of a flasher, so that final curtain had never been opened in her presence.

Yet here he was, getting his dick sucked not ten feet away, and the only barriers between Kate and that dick of his were the slightly-open door, and Mikaella's cocksucking lips.

Is... is Alkim hung? Her rational mind did not want to know the answer, but it didn't really have the final say in that moment, and she found herself puzzling out her best-friend's dick size.

It was hard to tell the length when Mikaella's mouth never left him, not even to breathe. Kate was far from an expert on dicks, but with what she could see, and by judging the vertical distance the little cocksucker's head traveled up, and down, over, and over, there had to be a lot of dick in that little mouth.

To Kate, the whole thing seemed so much more... violent than eating pussy. Painful, even. The endless headbobbing had to be hard on her neck, she gagged like she could barely breathe, and it looked like she was constantly on the verge of tears.

Yet Mikaella never slowed, never wavered. The girl was an absolute dicksucking machine, set to fifth-gear. She just kept at it, relentlessly bobbing, sucking, moaning her lungs out, and it seemed to be working for Alkim.

"Oh, fuck, don't stop! I'm getting close!"

He was sweating a lot, red-faced, veins bulging out against his neck, his legs twitching around Mikaella's kneeling body.

Huh, so that's what the male orgasm looks like? So fucking tense.

That turned out not to be the case.

Mikaella started rapidly jerking him off with both hands. Then Alkim grabbed her ponytail and started bucking his hips into her, literally fucking her face like he was trying to choke her to death.

And then he actually orgasmed. Even Kate could tell this was the part where he finished inside the girl's mouth.

Ew! Ew! Ew! Gross!!!

Except, there was no finishing, it just kept going. Mikaella was shaking, spasming between his legs. It looked like she was being electrocuted, except there was no mistaking the meaning of those moans. Somehow, she was getting off on this too. Despite her seeming loss of muscular control, her mouth stayed focused on sucking, and gulping, like she was doing a fucking keg stand.

Alkim groaned, grumbled, and pulled his dick out of Mikaella's mouth, releasing a waterfall of cum down her chin, even as he continued to shoot more of it onto her face.

Oh, that's fucking nasty!

And it just kept on cumming, endlessly. Unbelievably, Alkim grabbed that fucking mason jar, of all things, and stuck his still-spouting cock into it. Kate watched, horrified, as that dick kept pumping out ever more gross, off-white ball juice into the jar, again, and again, until the glass turned opaque, and a thick layer of fluid had collected at the bottom.

Finally, the grotesque show came to a stop.

"Holy fucking- I mean, Jesus... I didn't know it was possible to cum that much." Her friend started rubbing his temples like he had a migraine. "Goddamn, I think I need... some water... replace those fluids."

Holy shit! He came so hard that he's dehydrated himself?!?!

Alkim sat back down on the bed, and Kate watched, stupefied, as the throbbing organ twitched and swung around, still glistening from some combination of cum and Mikaella's spit. Gross as it was, she couldn't help but think it was more impressive than her dildos.

Mikaella must have had a similar thought, because she suddenly lunged forward.

"How did I- oh wow..." Alkim trailed off, unable to speak over Mikaella's enthusiastic mouthwork.

The girl obsessively licked, and polished every square inch of that dick, like she was trying to get whatever traces of cum hadn't made it into her mouth, or the jar.

Kate stood there stunned, not hearing a single word they said, still reeling from the vulgar display of heterosexuality. Her friend's absurd cumshot replayed over and over in her mind, like a broken projection.

It was too much, way too fucking much! How is it even possible to cum for a whole minute like that?

Then Mikaella started chugging the entire mason jar of cum.

That proved too much for the peeping lesbian. Kate felt dizzy, like she was gonna throw up her breakfast right onto his door.

She started backing away from the door, as slowly and quietly as possible, though her nausea made her question every footfall. Mikaella's frenzied moaning was probably enough to mask Kate's steps, but she couldn't risk getting caught.

How could she possibly explain herself peeping in on them? How could she acknowledge what they'd all seen?

Mikaella, full-time sugarbaby, guzzling down an impossible amount of her housemate's cum. She drank like it was top shelf booze, liquid ambrosia, or the fucking cure to aging. It made no sense.

Vicky had once described the taste of cum to her: salty, with a hint of chlorine, unless the guy ate a lot of pineapple.

She knew Alkim never ate any fucking pineapple. There was no way even a straight girl could have stomachached that much of the vile male goo.

Then Kate remembered why she came to his door in the first place: to secure a supply of her housemate's chemically-laced saliva. The same fluid she'd been ingesting daily, constantly, as frequently as she could.

Suddenly, Mikaella's obvious lust for the contents of his balls didn't seem quite so illogical. *If there were already powerful drugs in his spit, what did that mean for his cum? What if I was taking the adderall, and Mikaella just jumped straight to heroin?*

It was a chilling thought, one that she couldn't dislodge from her brain, no matter how much she desperately wanted to.

Was this Kate's fate? Was she looking at her own future if she didn't stop consuming Alkim's saliva? Would she become so addicted to him that she'd start graduating to stronger and stronger bodily fluids, until she was down on her knees, blowing her best friend like his private lesbian whore?

No. No! No way! Never!

She couldn't let that happen.

Kate had to get out of the fucking house.

She just grabbed her car keys and fucking sped the hell out of the house, out of K-Town, and out of the city.

To where, she did not care.

XIII : Call of the Wild

Alkim

Alkim had to get out of the fucking house.

One time, his college ex that didn't understand ADHD dragged him off to a mediation class. That had been a disaster. The last thing he needed for peace was sitting still and trying not to think. He would rather drive a nail through his hand than endure a full hour of that mental torture again.

No, mediation did not work for him. He couldn't relax until he'd burned off excess energy. In his twenty-two years, he'd figured out just five reliable ways of blowing off steam: martial arts, running, hiking, sex, and going to the zoo.

He wasn't currently enrolled in any martial arts classes, and he'd cancelled his zoo membership a few months ago to save money. Sex was exactly the thing he needed to clear from his mind for a few hours, so that wasn't likely to help.

That left hiking and running. So, he figured he might as well do both, and go trail running.

People in LA said they liked hiking, but if that were really true the trails would be packed, and they wouldn't become totally vacant after the first hour from the parking lot. For most Angelinos, hiking usually just meant walking for less than an hour, on a trail with zero slope, and usually stopping every ten minutes to take pictures of their asses in overpriced athleisure. That wasn't Alkim's style.

Right then, he wanted to run so high up a mountain that his chances of running into another person might actually be zero.

Mikaella offered to go with him, but he wanted some alone time. Not wanting to hurt her feelings, he just said something about how the trail wasn't for beginners, and how he liked to be out there for hours and hours. He distracted her by asking her to shop for some costumes they could use in their upcoming shoots. Then he promised that she could suck his dick once he got back. That worked a lot better.

City girl that she was, and with her new favorite activity on offer, Mikaella was more than willing to let him go it alone.

Kate was his best friend, but she hated the outdoors most of all, so he didn't even bother telling her where he was going. One time he'd taken her on the most basic hike in all of LA county, just an hour out and back to the fucking Hollywood sign, and she'd gotten so freaked out by every single bug just living its outdoor life that he swore to never take her hiking again.

Shame though, car camping and drugs would have been a great idea if she weren't phobic of, like, eighty-percent of all species.

Alkim was much more of a bird-watcher than a bug collector, but all that fear and loathing for living things was a real mood-killer, and Kate screaming at every little fly would not help him unwind.

But hiking alone suited him well enough. He was used to it by now; all his best hiking buddies had moved away from LA after graduation, and he'd yet to find anyone else on his level since.

Alkim chose a trail from his to-do list, one that supposedly had active tar pits every few miles. It sounded novel. He filled up his three-liter camelbak with iced water, made two oversized sandwiches, got in his car, put down the convertible top, and finally remembered that he should apply sunscreen before driving topless on a hundred-degree day.

While he did that, he noticed Kate's car was still gone. *Did she not come home last night?*

He figured that she was probably hooking up with some goth lesbian, and almost certainly one way less hot than herself.

Good for her. Girl really needed to get laid.

Truly, getting laid wasn't all that hard for Kate. He'd been there when she got her pussy eaten by a stranger in a gay bar in WeHo. The big-titty goth definitely didn't lack for prospects, especially not now, with her even-bigger tits. What she couldn't seem to manage was holding onto these girls for more than a few weeks, and he doubted the size of her chest was going to change that.

Whatever, let her tell me about it when she gets back.

Sunscreen applied, he drove off to the hiking trail, blasting a mix of metal and 2000s angst-rock along the way. Once there, he put the top back up, grabbed his binoculars, his "Sibley Guide to Birds," and started running up the mountain.

Running was good for not thinking. Once he got up to speed, it was almost impossible for him to focus on anything else beyond the pounding of his heart, the feel of hard ground under his feet, and the beautiful mountain vistas. Most of the time he didn't even need music out here.

Yet once he'd reached the top of the mountain, and the bottom of his lungs, there was nothing left for him to do but think about the last couple weeks.

First, Kate's tits had grown from big to huge in record time. That was certainly the first thing he really noticed. First two things, technically. They'd be impossible to miss, even if he weren't already such a fiend for huge tits. He'd heard of very rapid breast growth before, yet never quite so rapid as he'd seen with Kate. Plus, she was well past puberty, not any medication that he knew of, and she was definitely not pregnant.

What size is she, anyway? Kate used to be 32F, but she's clearly way, waaay past that. Does she even know how big they are?

All Alkim knew for certain is that none of them knew how big she was going to get.

Physical developments weren't the only changes he'd noticed with Kate; she'd also started behaving a lot more affectionately. Most recently, back at the gym, she'd been more than willing to just let him openly stare at her huge tits. Sure, she'd let him look before, but never so brazenly, and especially in public. She never wanted strangers to think they were a couple; so long as there was a one-percent chance of another lesbian seeing her, she wanted to be seen for what she was, and definitely not as his girlfriend. Yet, at the gym, that's exactly what she was acting like, shimmying her boobs for his benefit, hanging over him, touching his sweaty arms.

Then there was all the shotgunning. When they'd made DMT, she'd suggested they shotgun the stuff so as to not waste any of it. That'd made perfect sense to him: the raw materials were kind of expensive, and were a huge pain in the ass to process.

The same could not be true for weed, which was both cheap and abundant. Odder still, Kate didn't even really like weed. It made her paranoid, and she was much more of a nicotine person anyway. Yet every time she saw him with his weed vape, she asked if they could shotgun it. Obviously, Alkim wasn't going to refuse lip contact with her, especially when she was the one offering, but that hardly made it a normal way to share drugs with your bestie. Plus, she always seemed perfectly calm after each hit, never displaying the usual high-strung paranoia that had kept her off the stuff before.

Then there were the random instances of helpfulness.

He liked Kate, sure, and it's not like she hadn't helped out immensely by giving him a place to stay, but she wasn't exactly the cleanest person around. She never did dishes, and certainly never cleaned her room. Hell the only reason he even knew her (old) bra size, was because she left her used bras literally all over the place. They were impossible to miss. The same was true for her underwear. Were Alkim so inclined, he could have started an entire online store selling just the panties she constantly lost around her room to perverts. Even the living room couch wasn't completely safe.

Hannah may be rude and hateful, but she wasn't wrong about how gross it was to just leave used panties around the house. And who takes off their underwear in the living room anyway?

Yet, lately, Kate had not been leaving random underwear around the house. Whenever he'd seen her room recently it looked (by Kate's standards) unnaturally clean and orderly. Plus, she'd been

voluntarily cleaning his dirty cups, fetching him drinks, and even did the dishes yesterday after he cooked Mikaella's breakfast, while he was busy getting the blowjob of his life.

Perhaps the most strange and random thing was that she hadn't lost her vapes in more than a week. He'd noticed that a bit ago, but the thought came back to him just now and wouldn't leave him. Kate always lost her vapes, sometimes several times a day, and he'd gotten way too used to this Sisyphean task to not notice its absence.

Did she just finally get a tracker for it? Or is it possible that she actually just remembers where she put it now?

Both were seemingly simple explanations, yet the second option seemed almost too absurd for him to even consider. It shouldn't have bothered him so much, yet it did. He couldn't shake it. It was such a complete reversal of her behavior, her personality. This girl that knew where her vape was, who never left stray underwear around, she just couldn't be the same Kate he'd lived with for the last three months.

Meanwhile, Mikaella had become even more affectionate than Kate had ever been. After three months of never hanging out, one day had been enough to leave her practically glued to his side, or rather, his groin. In just one day she'd come onto him like never before, told him that he smelled good, hung out with him, opened up to him about deeply personal sugar-baby drama, and finally sucked his dick. Then, the next morning, she sucked it again, and promised she would blow him whenever he wanted, no questions asked.

Thanks to her, he'd discovered that he could cum inhumanly massive loads. That seemed odd and concerning enough, but somehow that wasn't the strangest part. Mikaella was adamant that simply tasting his cum was enough to make her cum like crazy. That didn't seem possible, and yet he'd seen it with his own eyes multiple times. She'd tremble, shake, and yet never take her lips off his dick until her mouth was literally overflowing with ejaculate, or if he withdrew by himself. The first time she came until she passed out, and he'd been forced to carry her back to bed.

Then, he'd impulsively offered to start doing porn with this girl, despite having first kissed her less than twenty-four-hours ago. Stranger still, she'd enthusiastically agreed. There weren't even any real negotiations; she was immediately all in on the idea of sucking his dick on camera, posting the videos all over the internet, and taking a fifty-fifty split, despite her doing all the actual work and taking all the risk by showing her face online. All Alkim needed to do was set up the cameras, let this girl go to town on his cock, do a little video editing, and post it online.

So why hadn't they done it yet?

In part, her sudden eagerness to get started filming their first video had somehow made him feel bad, like he was exploiting her. Intellectually, he knew they both needed the money, and he had no reason to think the girl didn't enjoy every second of the blowjobs she'd already given him. Yet there was some corner of his mind that was unnerved by her rapid personality shift, and wanted to resist this move to digital pimping (even though Mikaella had been pimping herself

out for more than a year). Perhaps it was the same part of him that still wanted to go to med school, and leave that crazy house far, far behind.

Plus, the giant loads still seemed like something he should have a doctor to look at. He made a note on his phone to make an appointment for that. He'd call around for open appointment slots after he got home. After Mikaella sucked him off.

He still wondered what could have caused all these changes.

Was it something in the house?

Maybe not. Hannah seemed normal enough. Well, normal for Hannah, as far as I can tell. Not like I have much of her to go on, only recent conversation of ours involved her calling me a creep and a tweaker.

Not exactly a positive interaction, but at least she isn't inexplicably into me.

Was it the drugs?

Kate and I vaped that DMT... but Mikaella didn't.

Two hours of walking, thinking, jogging, and thinking had gotten him no closer to answering a single question.

Then his phone rang.

He didn't bother reading the name. The contact photo of the two of them dancing under club lighting, and the custom ringtone of trashy house-EDM were more than sufficient caller ID.

Oh shit, Vicky?

He answered without hesitation, all concerns about the mysterious changes immediately dropped from his mind.

“WHAT UP SLUUUUUUUUUT?!?!?”

“WHAT UP SLUUUUUUUUUT?!?!?”

They yelled their unique greeting in well-practiced, perfect synchrony.

“Hahahaha! Fuuuuuck, dude, I missed that deep-ass voice of yours.”

Alkim grinned like a schoolboy, despite himself. Vicky had once drunkenly said to him “You know, Alkim, you have a really *sexy* voice!” It was the sort of load-bearing compliment from a pretty girl that sticks in the male brain, and every reminder of those words never failed to make him feel better.

“Missed you too! House just hasn’t been the same without you. Don’t think any of us have been getting out half as much without our EDM-Queen!” Alkim actually hated EDM, but he loved hitting the clubs and dancing with Vicky.

“Awww... Soooo, what’cha doing right now?” she asked.

“Just hiking down a mountain. You caught me at a good spot, probably five minutes back I would never have gotten your signal.”

“Ooooo nice, nice. Is it a good hike? Glad you haven’t let yourself go.”

“Yeah, good incline, nice plants, and not a single person in sight. Just needed to get away, get out of the house, you know? Shit’s been crazy lately.”

“I feel that, I feel that.”

“So what are you doing, how’s Hawaii been with Kai?” Alkim was only eighty-percent sure he’d remembered that guy’s name correctly.

“Not great, dude. Not great. We actually broke up. Oh, yeah also I’m calling from the hospital.”

The hospital? “Oh shit! Are you alright? What happened?!”

“Yeeeeaaaaah I’m all good now, they gave me just a liiiittle teensy bit of oxy and I’m feeling goooooooooood!” She sang that as a long, operatic note.

Great, she’s high. “How did you end up in the hospital?”

“Hurt my face. Details not important, we don’t have to talk about that now. The important thing is my face is all good, didn’t even need stitches.”

“Stitches?!”

“I’m fiiiine dude, look, I’ll send you a selfie to prove it.”

A few seconds later Alkim received that selfie. Vicky was lying in a hospital bed, making a peace sign with her blood-oxygen monitor on her index finger, duck faced, with a faded black eye, cut lips, and yellow-bruised skin on her cheeks. It looked to him like someone beat the shit out of her.

“Vicky, please, I’m kinda freaking out here. Just tell me, what the hell happened? Were you attacked?”

“We can talk about that when I get back, I think I’m gonna nap for a bit.”

“Wait, you’re coming back?”

“Yeeaaaahhhh,” she yawned. “Didn’t I say that already?”

“Uh, no.”

“Oh, whoopsie! Yeah, I got a flight next... sorry, I forgot, hang on...”

He waited about thirty seconds for his doped-up friend to find her flight confirmation.

“Got it! Next Friday! 12:45pm! Think you could pick me up from the airport then?”

Alkim thought about that local saying, “*Friends don’t make each other pick them up at LAX.*” The airport was a swirling Charybdis of traffic and human misery. But there was no way he was going to make Vicky take a fucking Uber.

“Hell yeah! I’ll be there.”

“Great, you can catch me up then, and after we can hit the fucking club! I want to see those fast-fucking-feet of yours moving!”

“Fuck yes! Can’t wait to see you again. Guess I’ll have to get you a homecoming gift!” He had just over a week to think of something.

“Yes!!! See you later, bye, slut!”

“Bye, slut!”

The call ended.

Alkim felt a rollercoaster of emotions as he thought through the implications of everything. *Vicky’s in the hospital? Someone hurt Vicky?! Vicky’s coming back!* Vicky coming home was objectively great news for both his social life and general happiness. But whatever happened in Hawaii can’t have been good for her, and she might need someone to lean on when she returns.

And then there were the strange changes to everyone in the house (except Hannah?). After Vicky came back, would she stay the same Vicky he knew? He liked Vicky as she was, flaws and all, and had no desire to see her change.

Except, when Alkim imagined his friend Vicky with Mikaella’s enthusiasm for blowjobs, or with huge, ever-growing tits, like Kate’s, he wondered if change was really all that bad.

I suppose an even more affectionate and busty Vicky might not be the worst thing in the world...

XIV : Fiends

Kate

Over the last few months, Kate had steadily become more and more dependent on Alkim than she should have been comfortable with. He'd cooked succulent Chinese meals, did the dishes, opened tight jars, warded off stray dudes on the streets and at the clubs, scored primo drugs, and even helped her get through several terrible breakups. He was a good friend to depend on, and she felt better for having him around.

This new dependency of hers was something else entirely.

Ever since they took DMT together she'd been hanging out with him more and more, getting high off his bizarrely-euphoric saliva. Steadily, she'd become accustomed to having it in her system, become dependent on him to stay relaxed, and level-headed. It was like some kind of all-in-one psych medication, one that required neither appointments nor copays.

On an intellectual level, it was absolutely bizarre, she couldn't deny that. Every second apart made the strangeness of it all unavoidable. And yet, it didn't feel so weird when she was with him. She'd felt even more relaxed and focused in his presence, and that was despite knowing he was somehow the unwitting cause of this.

Kate also knew Alkim wasn't aware of his effect on her, otherwise he would have started offering to just make out with her all the time, and she probably would have let him. The effects were just too good, too useful for her to risk jeopardizing her supply. Ultimately, it didn't matter as much why, so long as the benefits never ran out.

That had all changed after she watched him cum like a goddamn firehose into Mikaella's mouth, all over her face, and into a fucking mason jar. She bore witness as the volume of his ejaculation grew from impressive to impossible, and almost threw up at the sight of Mikaella eagerly gulping down the remains of that insane load.

What had been an odd new drug for her over the last week had instantly taken on a much grosser, and more sinister aspect. Now Kate knew that her tits weren't the only things growing in that house. Alkim had also grown into some kind of mutant superstud, and his semen had somehow turned the formerly-asexual prostitute into his eager, little cumslut.

Disgusted, horrified, aroused, and also disgusted and horrified that she was aroused, Kate needed to do something really gay to overwrite the grossly hetero sights that kept replaying in her brain. So she drove straight to West Hollywood, picked out some local tattooed girl named Dana from her Tinder DMs, and agreed to a date that very hour at a nearby In-N-Out Burger.

To kill some time, Kate tried shopping for something more presentable to replace the oversized t-shirt she just happened to be wearing when she fled the house in a panic. *Something basic, cheap.* She wasn't going to waste money on a top she might still outgrow within the week. Yet

she failed to find something sexy in her new size, and had to drive over to her lunch date dressed like someone who'd just gotten out of bed.

As she pulled into the parking lot, she noticed Dana waiting for her by the restaurant's entrance, alternating between checking her phone and scanning the parking lot for someone matching Kate's profile pic.

Kate parked her car and took the opportunity to evaluate Dana's appearance before making herself known. She thought Dana looked pretty good, considering the short notice, and that they were at a fast food restaurant. Nice makeup, red hair, (short) red nails, piercings on her ear, nose, and lips, plus a nice variety of tattoos. She noticed a flower just below her collarbone, a watercolor of a tiger on her shoulder, and her right arm had some anime character even Kate didn't recognize.

Weeb.

But Kate liked her style: black fishnet top, purple pleated skirt, and tall platform boots. The red hair was definitely a dye job, but someone with purple hair probably shouldn't judge. Her body was also pretty decent, maybe a couple inches taller than her, though it was hard to say with those boots boosting her height. Dana's tits and ass weren't quite eye-catching, but she wasn't fat, definitely slimmer than Kate by this point. As far as Kate was concerned, that made Dana way better than most American girls. Kate still wasn't very good at telling the difference between white girls and very light hispanics, and Dana looked like she could be either. Kate just hoped she wasn't one of those weirdly religious lesbians with a ton of internalized homophobia and guilt.

Satisfied that she'd chosen well enough in a pinch, Kate got out of her car, and called out to the anxious lookout.

"Dana?"

The girl nearly dropped her phone in surprise, and looked up just in time for her eyes to catch on Kate's huge rack getting nearer.

"K-Kate?"

"In the flesh." *Plus several more pounds that weren't in my Tinder pics...*

That didn't seem to be a problem for Dana, who was having the rare experience of getting reverse-catfished: finding her big-titty goth date was actually her huge-titty goth date.

"Nice to meet you! God, you look, um wow."

"Thanks. Now c'mon, I'm starving." Kate pushed through the door and beckoned Dana to follow.

“Right! Me too!”

They each ordered, sat down together near the back, and went through the usual first-date motions.

Dana was kind, respectful, dressed-to-impress, and totally smitten with Kate’s new tits. Her date tried not to say anything at first, but her glances weren’t subtle, and Kate was more than aware that all her pics were from before her growth. Even though she wore nothing but an oversized shirt and booty shorts, the promise of the body underneath was more than enough to keep Dana on the hook.

But her mind just wasn’t there. The dose she’d gotten from Alkim earlier today had already started to wear off, and sobriety was the last thing she needed right then. As the date dragged on, Kate grew increasingly irritable, missed things her date said, gave curt replies to Dana’s nervous smalltalk, and couldn’t stop shaking her legs under the table. Kate was starting to annoy herself.

Yet, despite Kate’s admittedly bitchy behavior, Dana still seemed over the moon with gratitude, and offered to pay for everything. Her enthusiasm never wavered, even after Kate stress-ate two burgers, fries, and a shake.

Fuck, that’s definitely going right to my boobs. Despite her hard line against getting fat, Kate was unable to resist her body’s recent cravings for fat and protein. It was yet another change that frustrated her.

After forty-five minutes of irritably fielding first-date questions, Kate couldn’t stand it anymore.

“How about we take this to your place?” Kate asked, watching Dana’s eyes widen at the suggestion.

“Really? Oh wow, I mean, yes! Of course!”

Probably can’t believe her luck. Ugh, girl’s as tit-obsessed as Alkim.

Kate got Dana’s address and followed her to her admittedly nice apartment.

They parked out front. Dana brought Kate to the front door, and hurriedly flipped through keys, like she was worried the big-titty goth might leave if she didn’t let her inside immediately.

Dana’s fumbling fingers finally managed to get the door open, and she beckoned Kate inside.

Kate entered, and Dana shut the door behind her. They left their shoes by the door and walked to where the kitchen met the living room.

“Sorry about the mess! I thought this was just going to be a lunch date, so I didn’t clean up...”

Kate scanned around the apartment, but failed to find the mess. Dana's place looked like an Ikea display, as if she'd just moved in. *Shoes orderly arranged by the door, no used dishes in the sink, no piles of unopened mail...* Then Kate realized Dana was still talking, nervously trying to explain away the state of her apartment.

"... I didn't think you'd be coming here for our first date—not that I think you're a slut or anything!"

Fuck it.

Kate grabbed the other girl by the face and shut her up with a kiss on the lips.

Dana was surprised at first, but quickly recovered and began reciprocating, pulling Kate into a full embrace. Kate felt her tits mashing against the other girl's chest, with extra boobage spilling out on either side.

It was a nice change of pace, but after a minute or so, Kate got bored of this borderline-virginal make out session and actually opened her eyes. Dana's expression seemed lusty enough, and her moans seemed to confirm that she was thoroughly seduced, yet Kate was barely even aroused.

Dana had to feel all that boob pressing into her, but she was still too nervous to grab anything between Kate's shoulders and waist. Kate had to move each of Dana's hands to her tits and ass on her own before wrapping her own arms around the other girl. Dana finally got the hint, and started squeezing Kate's tits and cheeks.

Still, she felt something was missing from this moment, beyond Dana's nervous hands pawing at her without force or skill. That rush, that feeling of excitement from kissing someone for the first time just never kicked in, not like it should have.

Kate's mind had already made the unwelcome comparison between making out with this pretty goth girl, and making chaste lip contact with Alkim. Dana did not come out ahead. Somehow, even the most minor exposure to that chemical cocktail of his was enough to eclipse the pleasure of seducing a new woman.

These were not proper lesbian thoughts, and the realization of how far she'd gone renewed Kate's disgust in herself. She pulled away, and watched as her purple hairs reluctantly separated from Dana's red ones. There was literal (static) electricity between them, but insufficient chemistry.

Kate decided her overwhelming sobriety had to be dealt with.

"Can you give me a second? I need to powder my nose."

"Sure," panted Dana, "the bathroom's down the hall."

"Not what I asked."

Kate opened her purse and grabbed the eightball from last night. There was still half left, about two grams. She poured out less than half a gram, cut two lines onto Dana's counter with a credit card, then snorted one directly from the countertop.

She kept her head tilted back to ensure it all dissolved. The dopamine rush that followed immediately improved Kate's mood, turning all her bad feelings into good ones. She felt alert, focused, and energized.

Fuck yeah, I really needed that.

Kate only wished she'd done that before their date, but hindsight was twenty-twenty.

Dana seemed more than a little shocked at the sudden presence of hard drugs, but Kate was past caring what this thirsty girl thought of her.

Actually, a little pick-me-up would do us both some good.

"You want one?" she offered, pointing to the dusted countertop.

The girl nervously shook her head. "Ummm... I don't really do, umm... white drugs. Just weed, sorry."

Wanna bet?

"I respect that," Kate lied, and began lifting her shirt.

It caught under her tits, dragging them up and up, gradually exposing more and more pale underboob. Then, all at once, they dropped, slapping against her chest with a loud "*plap!*" and settling not far above her navel. The titty-drop kind of hurt, but Kate was committed to the show.

She threw the shirt off completely, and watched as Dana's eyes bugged out from the sight of the uncontained tits and liberated nipples. Thanks to her piercings, her nipples were already erect. Looking at them now, Kate thought they seemed darker than normal, almost purple, while the rest of the skin appeared weirdly pale, contrasting strongly against the many blue veins that ran beneath the skin. They'd changed so much, and so quickly. Kate wasn't sure she liked the look of these overgrown hangers, but Dana looked ready to get on her knees and pray.

"Oh my god... they're so..."

She's literally speechless. "Big?" Yeah, I fucking know.

Dana nodded, awed by Kate's big-fucking-naturals.

"Can you believe they're still growing?"

“R-really?” Dana seemed genuinely awed by the admission. Kate didn’t even want to know what size Dana was imagining if these weren’t too much for her.

“Yeah, hormones or something. I used to be an F-cup. Now, I can do *this*.”

Kate lifted one huge tit to her face, locked eyes with Dana, and sucked the nipple into her mouth. It was all too easy now, she didn’t even need to bend her neck down to reach them. After a few licks she let go with her hands, suspending her heavy tit with suction alone. Kate watched Dana lick her lips, clearly wishing it was her mouth on Kate’s nipple. Then, Kate opened her mouth, letting the tit fall and slap against her chest, then repeated this display with the other one.

“Oh, wow...”

This is too fucking easy.

Once her nipples, piercings, and areolas were thoroughly slavered, Kate grabbed one boob in each hand, leaned over the counter, and plopped her nipples right into the remaining coke. Dana watched, dumbstruck, as Kate rubbed her heavy boobs into the schedule II mess. When Kate stood back up, her nipples were completely coated in white powder.

Kate didn’t need to say another word, she just crooked a finger at the stunned lesbian.

Dana didn’t even bother picking up her slacked jaw, she just walked over to Kate, hefted one massive tit in both hands, and locked her mouth onto the powdered areola.

Suddenly, Dana seemed fine with harder drugs. She suckled at Kate’s tits rapaciously, despite having probably lost most of the feeling in her lips, gums, and tongue. It was about as much local anesthetic as a 1930’s dentist would have applied to Dana’s mouth before pulling out all of her wisdom teeth. And still she continued to lick and suck it all off Kate’s überboobs, switching from nipple to nipple, latching herself onto as much of Kate as she could fit into her mouth or squeeze between her hands.

Not so shy now, huh? Guess she just needed to get out of her shell.

The bitter, numbing alkaloid was clearly no deterrent for the girl’s boob-lust, and might as well have been powdered sugar. Kate wasn’t sure how much of Dana’s newfound boldness was the coke, or just her baseline desire to have boobs in her mouth, but she didn’t really care. This was already much better than the kissing.

She vaguely remembered Alkim once said something about mucus membranes being why you either snort or gum cocaine, and can’t just rub it into your skin. Applying coke to her nipples did not result in any numbness, and Kate’s sensitivity had been enhanced beyond mere growth.

I don’t need Alkim to feel good things!

Kate felt the wetness from Dana's drooling mouth, felt the stretching of her skin as her nipples were drawn in, felt the fine bumps on the tongue raking over her delicate skin, felt the torque on her metal studs getting batted around. Even the girl's rapid breathing was enough to get Kate's nerves firing away. Kate started to get used to Dana's hungry rhythm: suck, lick, exhale, repeat. The titplay felt amazing, but Kate needed more; more feeling, more sensation, more everything.

She wrapped her other hand around the back of Dana's head, and pulled the suckling girl closer, nearly blocking off her nose with spillover titflesh, and her other tit resting on the girl's shoulder. With the weight of her boobs supported by Dana, Kate was able to shimmy her shorts down her legs without falling forward, kicked them away, and slipped a hand under her panties. Thankfully, she'd already started to get wet.

Dana, however, was too busy fondling Kate's knockers, and would not spare a hand for her own pussy. Dana only ever unlatched from one of Kate's nipples so she could switch to the other, like she needed to know if they tasted different.

Kate had to admit, it was pretty hot seeing how much this girl hungered for her. Between the fingers working her clit, and the worshiping mouth on her tits, Kate was enjoying herself, but she wanted more. Plus, standing bent over against Dana's countertop wasn't the most comfortable position to get fucked in.

Kate pulled her boob out of Dana's sucking mouth with some effort. It exited with a loud pop, and Dana whimpered like a dog that couldn't comprehend giving up her ball in order to play fetch.

Kate backed up, pulled down her wet panties, and threw them at Dana's face. She didn't react in time, and they hit her right in the nose while she fumbled to catch them. Kate gave her a little spin, showing off the rest of her bountiful curves that Dana had rudely ignored thus far. "Why don't we take this to the bedroom?" Kate suggested.

"Oh, right! This way!" Dana moved for her room, throwing off her clothes like they were on fire. The panties were gone before Kate even had time to appreciate the style or color. Kate enjoyed watching the desperate girl jumping at her every suggestion, and Dana's slim legs looked pretty good dancing to her tune.

Already naked, Kate followed at her own pace, holding her tits in a hand bra to keep them from bouncing around too much. Dana had really gone to town on them, and Kate's palms came away slick.

Dana's bedroom was a lot more interesting than her living room. Still pretty much immaculate, with light purple bed sheets, some tropical houseplants on her windowsill, and three anime posters on the wall: Princess Mononoke, Attack on Titan, and Evangelion.

Weeb.

Also on Dana's desk was an expensive gaming PC, which Kate would have asked about if she wasn't beyond sick of smalltalk. There was also a poster of some big-titty model in a bikini, right next to the bed, like one might imagine a teenage boy hanging up in his room. *So she keeps her jerkoff fuel close.* Kate found that to be the most honest decoration in this whole place, and she couldn't help but notice her own pair had outgrown the tits on that poster by a sizable margin.

Dana was already wet between her thighs, and all that just from touching and sucking tits. Kate decided it was well past time she cut to the chase, and got what she needed out of this hookup.

She sashayed over to Dana's bed, twirled around, laid back, cradled her huge tits between her elbows, spread her thighs, and pointed down at her wetness.

Dana was practically twitching, fiending to get back to her new favorite toys. She got down on all fours on the mattress, and began crawling over towards Kate's chest.

Ugh, do I have to fucking spell it out for her?

Kate halted the girl with a foot on her forehead.

"No more boobs until you've finished your pussy." Kate swung her leg back into a more leisurely position: knees bent, legs spread, and pussy on full display. She slapped her inner thigh with one hand, and parted her slick labia with the other.

Dana got the message, clearly eager to please the one with the tits. She allowed Kate to push her head down those perfect thighs, and got to work.

She wet two fingers in her mouth, then began lapping at Kate's clit with gusto, while simultaneously working her index finger into Kate.

Luckily, Dana's mouth had not gotten too sore from all the tit-sucking. It'd taken a few minutes for the coke to enter her system through the gums, it had blessed her with limitless stores of energy, and a singular focus on Kate's pleasure.

Yet another win for cocaine, the Los Angeles cure-all.

Kate might have said a prayer to whatever Peruvian god or goddess was supposed to be in charge of it, except she knew nothing about Peru, and didn't believe in any gods. Mere weeks ago, she'd been obsessed with finding the perfect girlfriend, but at that moment, Kate didn't believe in romance, or love, or anything else beyond getting off.

Now, Dana was finally doing her part to make that happen.

Oh, fuck! Yes!

She was surprisingly talented with that tongue of hers, working around the hood of Kate's clit with a precision, and delicacy that she had not employed on Kate's sensitive nipples. Soon she

inserted a second finger, and she curled them inside at just the right angle, and adjusted her pumping in time with Kate's twitching. After a few minutes, she managed to find the perfect rhythm.

"Yes! Yes! Just like that!" Kate moaned. Her hips lifted off the bed, taking Dana with her. She palmed the back of the girl's head, barely holding her to her pussy with the bucking of her hips. Kate's tight walls clenched around Dana's fingers.

Even Dana's excited breath running over Kate's sensitive clit was helping to push her over the edge.

She gripped Dana's sheets tightly. A tremor ran through Kate, causing her to arch her back, and sending her breasts tumbling out to each side of her torso. Apparently Dana just couldn't resist the sight, moving her free hand from Kate's thigh up to her left breast, and tugging the whole thing around by the nipple piercing.

That was a flagrant violation of the "no more boobs" agreement, but Kate had no desire to stop the obsessed girl, not when she was so close to cumming.

The sensation of being worshiped like this from so many different points of interest was unlike anything else.

She ground her mound into the other girl's face, and squeezed her other tit with one hand, while the other clutched a handful of sheets. She came like that, under the combined assault of penetration, clitoral stimulation, and some powerful burst of feeling from her nipples that she'd never experienced before.

Holy shiiiiit!!!

But there was no comedown, not from this. Without being given the signal to stop, Dana just kept lapping away like a good girl.

Once Kate managed to cum a couple of times from Dana's tireless tongue, she allowed the boob-hound to get back to sucking on her tits, while she took her turn fingering Dana, and rubbing at her clit. After a bit, they switched to tribbing, adjusting their positions so that Dana could keep her mouth fastened to one of Kate's nipples.

Kate couldn't be sure, but it seemed that between the two of them, Dana was cumming a lot more often, and easily. She was almost jealous, but was pleased enough that it made her job a lot easier. She barely had to do anything more than let Dana worship her breasts, and add the most minor stimulation on top of that.

After a couple hours, and several more orgasms, they finally called a timeout.

"Oh my..." Dana husked from down on Kate's chest, nuzzling between tits nearly the size of her head.

Jesus, she really can't get enough of them. Should have gotten a tattoo of a suckling kitten instead of a tiger. Kate had never met another woman this obsessed with her boobs before, and she found this side of Dana both somewhat annoying, and also incredibly flattering.

"Enjoy yourself?" asked Kate.

"Are you kidding me?" Dana grinned, "That was the best sex of my life! And *these*," Dana grabbed the sides of Kate's boobs, pushed them together for a quick motorboating session, then rested her head on the right, "are the best pillows I've ever felt." She squeezed tightly around Kate's nipple.

Kate hummed from the rough play, but then Dana let out a surprised yelp.

"What? What's wrong?" asked Kate.

"I, uh, I'm not sure..." Dana just stared at Kate's nipple again, but not reverently, like before. She looked puzzled.

Curious, Kate looked down to see a pale, yellowish fluid seeping out of her nipple.

"What the fuck?!" Kate roughly shoved Dana off her chest, and ran to the bathroom down the hall, locking the door behind her.

She inspected her nipple in front of the mirror, and then hefted her tit up to her face to get a closer look.

The stuff was pooling around her piercing.

Ugh, nasty!

Dana knocked on the door a moment later. "You okay?"

"I'm fine!" Kate yelled, clearly not fine.

"D-do you want me to take a look?"

"No! I think you've done enough!"

Kate returned her attention to the mysterious liquid. She worried this must be a sign of some infection, and uncapped the barbell of her nipple piercing, removed the bar, then repeated the process with the other.

She wasn't exactly an expert on these things, but she'd had infected piercings before. Once they were both out she sniffed the metal in her hands, yet detected nothing that indicated an infection.

That was odd, but she decided to keep her piercings out for the time being, just to be safe.

Maybe rubbing my nipples in cocaine wasn't such a great idea... that's probably it. I'll be fine after a bit.

She washed her boobs off under hot water, and left the bathroom.

Dana was standing right outside with a concerned and anxious look on her face. Kate pushed past her, grabbing the eightball from the kitchen and rubbing a pinch of powder into her gums.

“Did I do something wrong?” Dana squeaked. “Or, is it because you’re still growing?”

Shit! Maybe it is, hadn't even thought of that. But the reminder of her growing burdens was even more upsetting, and she lashed out with an accusatory tone at the boob-hound. “No, it’s fine. I just think spontaneously leaking something probably means my boobs have been through enough for one day, don’t you think?”

Dana’s puppydog eyes were downcast in shame, for once, too abashed to stare at Kate’s chest.

Ugh, guess I should go easier on her. She doesn't deserve the blame.

“But that doesn’t mean we can’t do other things...” Kate grinned, and pushed Dana back onto the bed. “I’m not through with you yet.”

XV : Ecstasy

Kate

Kate and Dana fucked each other to the point of dehydration, drank water, did a little more cocaine, fucked again, then finally called a quits. For some reason, neither had much of an appetite, so they skipped dinner and just talked, and talked. They finished out the night cuddled up on Dana’s living room couch, watching anime, and only fell asleep just before the sunrise.

Pretty good for a first date.

When Kate finally woke up, it was nearly five pm, and despite the almost nonstop pleasure of the evening, she felt worse than ever. Worse than even the most intense hangovers after much crazier nights out with Alkim, Vicky, and Vicky's craziest friends. Her head throbbed, her nipples ached, and her stomach was growling. The hunger made sense—it was a normal consequence of suppressing one’s appetite for eighteen hours—and the nipple pain was all on Dana, but the headache was severe. This couldn’t have been a normal hangover, especially since she and Dana hadn’t even drunk anything alcoholic, just did a lot of coke.

Fucking ow! She pressed both hands to her temples, as if more pressure would fix it. Apparently, several hours of coked-up sex with a pretty girl, not eating, and barely drinking, was not the healthiest way to spend the evening. Nor was it an effective way of preventing withdrawals from whatever it was that Alkim produced and that Kate had come to depend on.

Kate untangled herself from Dana's limp embrace to get some water. Yet, when she stood up, her naked tits slapped against her chest, sending a shockwave through the sensitive mammary tissue that was acutely painful. Beyond a general soreness from Dana's over-handling, it felt like pinpricks and needles stabbing through her nipples, like really bad acupuncture.

When she looked down at her chest, she saw the skin around her nipples was even darker than before, and there were light bruises all over her pale skin from where Dana had gone a bit too feral with the sucking.

Tit hickies? Tickeys? Ugh.

Kate grumbled to herself. Last night Dana made her feel like a goddess just for having these huge tits, but said tits never missed an opportunity to inconvenience the rest of her.

She held the pendulous jugs to her chest as she walked over to the kitchen sink, drank two glasses of water, then started searching around Dana's cabinets for something to deal with this headache. She found nothing of the sort.

Dammit, not only does she not do "white drugs," she doesn't even keep basic medications around her apartment!

Kate had gotten used to Alkim always having drugs and medicines on him. Besides the adderall, the coke, the acid, and the weed, he also kept little dime-bags on him with things like ibuprofen, Tylenol, or caffeine, just in case. When they first met, she thought it was ridiculous, but over the weeks she'd dipped into his stores more than enough times to admit their usefulness. Whenever she needed something he didn't have, like tums, he always made sure to add it to his stocks of meds.

Kate knew Alkim was the root cause of her problems, but she also knew he was the only one who could provide some kind of solution, and that he would help treat her symptoms without hesitation.

Last night's coke-up hedonism had masked her need for him, but waking up to painful, painful sobriety forced her to confront the truth. It had been more than a day since her last exposure, and the cravings were stronger than ever.

Dammit, now I'm starting to fiend for him, like a fucking addict. How can I be addicted to a man?!?

Worse still, she knew that Alkim was the only person she could have turned to for some explanation for all this bizarre addiction and growth. Dude really knew his biology, and to a degree that seemed absurd for someone his age, with only his bachelor's degree.

More than once she'd peaked over his shoulder while he used his laptop, expecting to snoop on whatever kind of porn he liked, only to find he was reading some scientific journal article, like he'd assigned himself homework.

Truly his lamest of hobbies.

Kate rarely read any books in English, and definitely never read scientific papers for fun. But that made Alkim's familiarity with the literature even more important. It meant he might be able to find something that could help them figure out what made his fluids so irresistible, or what caused her boobs to grow.

He has to know someone in the city who works in a lab, maybe back at UCLA. Someone who can run tests on us.

Except, there was no way of knowing how he'd react to the information.

Kate was gay, Alkim knew she was gay, and she couldn't just tell him that she was addicted to his saliva. She knew he wanted to fuck her, that was never a secret, but she'd never had a problem trusting him before. Ever since they first met she'd always trusted him, trusted him to keep his hands to himself, and to not push any boundaries. She always maintained control, and he always respected her, and the other girls in the house.

But after seeing Mikaella suck him off with such... enthusiasm, Kate wasn't so certain that her boundaries would stay in place, even if Alkim wasn't the one who would cross them.

He has to know cumming like that isn't normal, and neither was the way Mikaella seemed to thirst for it. Soon enough, he'll put two and two together, and figure out that I'm almost as thirsty for him as that little Filipina prostitute of his.

She'd been emotionally vulnerable with him more times than she could count, and he'd always been kind to her. But this was a very different kind of vulnerability. This was handing him the keys to her body's chemistry, a body she knew he wanted. He would hold all the cards, and all the strings needed to puppet her around. If Alkim wanted, Kate could find herself kneeling right next to Mikaella, kissing around his dick, competing to get him off first thing in the morning for their daily dose of happiness. Worst of all, he could even make her like it, and she'd probably thank him for the privilege.

The image made Kate want to tear out her own hair.

Fortunately, her scalp was saved from her agonizing ruminations by a warm presence against her back, and a gentle kiss on her neck. Then a pair of hands wrapped around her waist, and quickly began slithering up to her boobs.

Of fucking course that's the first thing she does.

"Sleep alright?" asked Kate.

Dana yawned like the dead. "Ahhhh... what time is it?"

"After five."

"Holy shit." She yawned again. "How long did we sleep?"

"Dunno, not sure when we crashed."

"I still can't believe you got me to try cocaine. Felt like I was having sex with the wolf of wall street—I mean, his wife, in the movie. You know, Margot Robbie?"

Dork. "I don't, actually. But you had fun, right?" *Like how I'm gonna have fun ruining you.*

"Mhmm. Soooo much fun." Dana contented herself with laying her chin on Kate's shoulder, and fondling Kate's tits from below. So long as she didn't squeeze too hard, Kate didn't really mind right then. The feel of Dana's hands grounded her in the moment, and kept her from thinking about what she had to do.

Kate's stomach chose that moment to growl, ruining the moment. "Got any food?"

"Yeah. Eggs, bacon, bread, and... ummmm, cereal?"

"Yes please." *Fuck, I think I'm out of coke too.* "Oh yeah, coffee?"

"Good idea, I'll make a pot." She took several more seconds to palm Kate's boobs before she got started on breakfast.

Kate offered to help, but Dana insisted that her guest shouldn't have to do anything, serving up coffee, bacon, eggs, and toast. Kate ate gratefully, and felt better for it. But still, not enough to settle her mind, and her deeper cravings. She felt bad though, that she was leaving this pretty girl to do something nasty.

She deserves better. And I'll be better, once I get through this.

But first, I have to go home.

Once she finished her five pm breakfast, Kate made some excuse about having to get some work done at home. She kissed Dana, told her she'd call, and started driving home.

Had she been thinking more clearly, she might have stuck around a bit longer to wait for rush hour to die down. But she hadn't, and what had been thirty minutes yesterday morning turned

into nearly three hours of stop-and-go traffic, moving with the same average speed as a very shitty jogger.

Unable to kill enemy drivers with her mind, she simply endured the repetitive, endless motions of gear-shifting: first, neutral, back to first, and repeat. Occasionally, for brief, blissful moments, she got to break the monotony with a few seconds at second gear before being forced to downshift and stop.

Fuuuck thiiiiis ciiaiiityyy!

By the time she got home, right in the heart of the most sprawling metropolitan area in the United States, the sun had gone down, and so had Kate's tolerance for humanity.

Luckily, Kate arrived at the house to find Alkim's car in the driveway. She knew Hannah was at work, but couldn't find any sign of Mikaella. She opened Alkim's door, just a hair's breadth, to check if they were in there together, but she only saw one shape on the bed.

It's just him.

She supposed that was probably for the best, she didn't want any of the other girls to see what she was going to do, and she definitely did not want any interruptions.

Despite her objectives, what she needed more than anything else in that moment was a long, hot shower. Something to wash away the smell of tire rubber, and any residual pussyjuices from her and Dana. Plus, she still didn't have a plan.

But first, she checked the kitchen for used cups, or Alkim's water bottle, just to be sure. She found nothing; that was disappointing, but not much of a setback. Kate wasn't even sure cleaning his glasses or drinking his water bottle right now would have been enough anyway. She was almost two days behind on her accustomed dosage, and would need more than she'd ever taken at once just to get herself steady.

She started her shower. As the hot water cleansed her of the last two days, Kate began scheming.

She couldn't just ask him to spit in her mouth, and she couldn't risk doing something to him in his sleep. What she needed was some excuse to make out with Alkim, and get his saliva. But she also had to make sure he wouldn't get too suspicious of her desires, or question her sexual orientation. Above all else, she had to stay away from his cum.

This proved more difficult than she imagined. *Clubbing, maybe?* They could go dancing, and she could just start kissing him on the floor, tell him it was to make him look better. Except, that would be a lot of effort and time before she got any payoff. Plus what if someone saw her there making out with a dude, or what if Mikaella wanted to go with them and took all his attention? *Plus, he probably wouldn't want to be woken up just to go out. Maybe I should just wake him up just to get drunk here?* Both of these plans ran the risk of him just saying no and going back to

sleep. Plus, drinking wouldn't explain why she'd actually want to make out with him. She had to think of something he was guaranteed to consent to.

It wasn't until she'd finished shaving her legs that the answer finally came to her.

Molly!

Molly, ecstasy, MDMA. That was the answer. *It's not weird for friends to kiss each other on molly! It'll be like that time with the 2C-B, only better!* Kate could ask Alkim to cuddle, and make out with her without suspicion. This way, she could get everything she needed for at least a couple days, maybe even more. Even one day would be a reprieve.

Plus, the idea of combining ecstasy with Alkim's mystery chemicals was irresistibly enticing. Both drugs already made her feel beyond amazing, and she was dying to know how they might interact with each other.

There was no way Alkim would refuse her offer. He'd already been so hot for her, and he had to be even more into her now that her tits had grown ridiculously huge. He would just assume it was the molly that made her horny, and it would have no reflection on her "normal" behavior hereafter. Then, she could just go back to the new status quo of covertly licking his glasses, sharing his water bottle, and occasionally shotgunning vapors. Once she was steady, that's all she would need to do.

She dug around in her room for a bit until she finally found her stash hidden in her desk drawers.

It was pure MDMA, in its natural crystalline form: nearly transparent, with a purple tint, and white around the edges. Alkim had gotten it in bulk last month for a rave that Vicky had dragged them all to. He convinced their favorite rave girl that the pressed pills she'd gotten from her musical friends were shit, and full of impurities. As a replacement, and upgrade, he got the primo stuff from his college connections mailed right to their door, weighed it all out to the milligram with his "jewelry scale," and packaged the individual doses into transparent gelatin pill casings, so they wouldn't have to taste any of the bitter, acrid chemical.

Once again, he'd come through for her more than he could ever know.

No holding back. This has to work.

She was about to take one of the measured pills before she considered the issue of dosage. Lately, this was another thing she'd trusted in Alkim to figure out, and she tried to recall his reasoning behind higher or lower quantities of the drug.

One point (100mg) was enough for her to roll before, but she'd already done a bunch of coke the past few days. She didn't really care about potential health consequences of following up two days of heavy cocaine usage with an even more powerful stimulant and more dangerous stimulant, she was much more concerned about potentially ruining her next high. Kate wasn't

sure about the chemistry of it all, but she remembered something about recent adderall use making molly less effective, and worried that coke might also inhibit it in the same way.

She couldn't quite remember what the safe time to go between using molly was, just that it was bad to do it more than once in the same weekend. She figured a month was probably enough. She did specifically remember Alkim explaining that the high from molly required a certain threshold dosage. Below a certain level, you wouldn't feel anything, but if you took enough to hit that threshold, you would *really* feel it.

Kate took two points, just to be safe. She needed to go all in, really roll absolute tits, like some lovestruck raver, or else she'd risk letting her disgust for men ruin the plan.

She recorded the start time on her phone, so she would have a running time for how long the high should last—roughly six hours after taking it. While she waited, she put on some light clothes: just a nice, soft, white tank top, and a pair of black panties. It was an extremely basic look, but Alkim always went for basic girls and exposed skin. The translucent cloth made her nipples obvious, and left her bountiful curves both extremely visible, and completely irresistible.

Also, molly made her feel physically hot, so minimal clothing would be preferred once she got high. Bare legs would keep her cool, while they were guaranteed to make Alkim hot.

She considered a bikini top, but decided that might be laying it on a bit thick.

Kate took a few pictures of the outfit from a low angle, and pulled the top down slightly, making the line of her cleavage seem miles long, then texted them to Dana.

Let her chew on that.

She didn't chew for long. A minute later Dana sent back several thirsty emoji's, and tried to schedule another date for tomorrow. Kate gave a tentative maybe, but left things open to meet here, in K-Town, on a later date. She'd rather not be stranded so far away from her supplies of addictive substances if she could help it. Plus, after today, she was sick of driving.

She killed the remaining time catching up on social media. All the while the MDMA dissolved in her stomach, and got to work at releasing all the serotonin in her brain.

It didn't take long to kick in. Thirty minutes, tops, and it did not set in gradually.

A multitude of feelings hit her all at once, like a euphoric car crash: the affection, the heat, the strong desire to blab, kiss, suck, and bite.

Fuuuck, why can't people be like this all the time?

Before she knew it, Kate found herself standing in front of Alkim's room, tightly clenching her teeth, trying to work up the courage to enter. She felt like some kind of doped-up vampire, unable to enter his domicile without permission.

This is fucking insane!

Ironically, the thought that she might be crazy didn't make Kate call off her half-baked plan, it only made her feel lonely, and even more desperate for her friend's validation.

Fuck it!

Kate opened his door without knocking and strode right in. Alkim was on his bed, seemingly fast asleep, with a blanket over his legs. *Why is he sleeping? It's only nine pm!* She got up on his bed and shook him by his shoulders. "Alkim? Alkim, wake up!"

He grumbled something unintelligible and didn't rise. Kate was getting impatient. She crawled over to straddle Alkim's midsection and shook him by his shoulders some more as she called his name.

"C'mon, Alkim! Dude, get up, I need to talk to you! Please?"

Her hands came away sweaty. Her friend rarely used blankets, on account of the heat, and his self-proclaimed high metabolism. It should have been odd to see him using one at these temperatures, but Kate didn't really find any of it odd or interesting enough to think about.

"Uggghhhh," he groaned, "Mikaella? Again already?"

Mikaella? Was he having a sex dream? "Fuck no, dude! It's me, Kate! Wake up already!"

Alkim finally opened his eyes, and was greeted with the sight of Kate's enormous hangers overflowing her tank top.

"Kate?!" His eyes widened to the size of dinner plates.

Of course THAT woke him up. Tits-for-brains.

He pulled the blanket up to his waist, rubbed his eyes and stared at her boobs again.

"What—ugh, shit!—are you doing? Here, I mean, in my bed." he asked, squirming under her, apparently confused by this wake up call. His gaze flicked between her face, chest, and her bare legs kneeling on either side of his abdomen.

The molly had made Kate even more impatient and much less coherent. Once she opened her mouth, the poorly constructed speech just spilled out of her, "Okay, so I was feeling bad so I took a point of molly to make me feel better—two points, actually—except I have no one else to talk to or cuddle with right now, and I really need someone to hold me and make out with me! But you were asleep, so I had to wake you up, but yeah, that's it, so will you scootch over so I can lay down here with you???"

Somehow, Alkim had not kept up with that infodump.

“Wait, wait, wait! Back up! You did molly by yourself? We were supposed to wait two more months!”

“Yeah? Well, I really could use a little more comfort and a lot less judgy-ness right now, thank you very much!” Kate felt a bit indignant that Alkim had not already accepted her offer.

How could he not want to make out with all this?

“Why’d you take it tonight?” he asked.

“I just wanted to feel good, man. It’s not that deep.” *Half true.*

“Fuck.” He pinched the bridge of his nose, then tried to rub the sleep from his eyes. “Well, I guess there’s no un-taking it. How much?”

“Huh?”

“What dosage? How many points? And how long ago?”

“Oh, two.” She held up two fingers over his face, then impulsively tapped them on his nose. “Boop! Oh, and, like, a half hour ago.”

His eyes went wide. “Two points? Fuck! Kate, that’s an insane dose for someone your weight! That’s almost as much as I take, and you don’t have anywhere near that kind of tolerance!”

Awww, he still doesn’t think I’m fat! Just my tits.

He stopped for a moment, processing this information. Then his jaw dropped. “Wait, did you just say you want to cuddle and make out?”

“I said so, didn’t I?”

“That’s why I asked—ugh, never mind.” He shut his eyes, and groaned, while his hands clenched into fists, as if he could squeeze out the tension from this situation. Then he sighed. “So, you really want to make out?”

“Yes!”

“With me?”

“Yes!”

“Right now?”

“Yes! Yes! Yes!”

Alkim looked her up and down, considering his answer carefully. "Look, Kate, we both know you're the hottest person I know..." *Awww!* "... and I definitely want to say yes... but I also don't want to take advantage of you while you're all fucked up. Friends shouldn't do that."

"Rude!" She gave him a little playful shove, which had the effect of squeezing her tits between her elbows. "I'm perfectly alert, and sound of mind." Her mind was actually completely flooded with elevated levels of both dopamine, and serotonin, but that was beside the point.

"You say that now, but you're also rolling absolute tits." The mere mention of tits was enough to make him look, but he caught himself almost immediately, and resumed eye contact. "When you sober up in a few hours you're going to be pissed at me for saying yes."

"I won't be mad! I promise!" She meant it at that moment, but she also didn't really care if she changed her mind later. Being upset with him was a problem for future-Kate. Right-fucking-now-Kate needed her fix, and she needed it bad.

"Riiight." Alkim stared at her for a long moment, then shifted his gaze down to her tits, and back to her face again before sighing in resignation. "Okay, Kate. I just have to make something clear first: if we do this, things will happen to me. Blood will go places, and it will not leave those places until we are done."

Gross. "I get it." The last thing she wanted was a lesson in male reproductive anatomy.

"No, Kate, I'm not sure you do. I mean I'm going to get *really* hard. Diamond hard. It's completely involuntary. If that's going to make you uncomfortable, we shouldn't do this."

Of course it makes me uncomfortable! "It won't. I know it's normal for you, I can handle it," she lied, "I don't care if you get a boner." *As long as it doesn't fucking touch or cum on me!* She hoped he hadn't noticed she sat a good half foot up his torso so that her ass wasn't in contact with his groin. "I just really, really need someone to make out with me, okay? C'mon, I don't wanna be all alone like this. Pleeeeeeasse?" she pleaded, needily, clasping her hands together, causing her boobs to follow suit.

Alkim watched, evaluating her sincerity. "And you promise not to get mad at me later?"

Too easy. "I promise, I won't get mad at you later." *How could I get mad at someone who makes me feel so, soooooo fucking good?*

He considered that for too much time. "I feel like I should get this in writing."

Fuck no! I don't want to leave any evidence of this night behind!

Still straddling him, Kate leaned forward until her face hovered over his, and her massive breasts spilled over the sides of her tank top onto his bare chest.

No way he'll say no to these.

“Ughhhh, never mind.”

Ha! Tits-for-brains.

He exhaled deeply, like he was psyching himself up. Kate just enjoyed the light breeze it sent over her rapidly-warming skin. “Okay then. Should I do some molly too?” asked Alkim.

Kate shrugged, “If you want,” she didn’t care about such trivial details. It was time to get her fix.

He licked his lips nervously, considering. “No, better that one of us stays sober. I’ll be the trip-sitter, in case two points ends up being too much molly for you.”

“So you can make me drink water?”

“So I can drive you to the hospital.”

Wow. “Hey! Partyfoul! Can you drop the bad vibes now and just fucking kiss me already?”

She bent her elbows out, until her face hovered mere inches above his.

“Wait,” he stopped her with a hand on her collarbone, “why don’t we do this in your room, where there’s a working lock?”

“Oh.” *Shit, that’s a good idea. He has such good ideas.* “Yeah, alright. My mattress is way more comfortable anyway.” Kate swung her leg over Alkim’s face, and crawled to the edge of the bed, probably giving Alkim two eyefuls of her bare ass in the process. She got up and walked to her room, hand on the wall for stability, and because the texture felt interesting. She flopped down on her incredibly comfortable mattress, and in the process nearly slapped herself in the chin with her own breasts.

She winced from the pain, and began massaging her sore not-so-funbags. Only then did she realize he hadn’t followed her.

Wait, where’d he go?

Alkim entered a few moments later. He’d put on shorts, and was carrying in two metal water bottles. He shook them, and they rattled in his grip.

“Ice water, for the molly. Remember to drink constantly, and tell me when you get too hot.” He set one down on the nightstand, and set the other within reach, where the mattress met the wall.

Hell yeah. “Oh! I have a fan.” She pointed over to it, by her desk.

“Perfect.” He moved it over to the bedside and set it on high, with the rotation on.

The cool breeze was exactly what she needed, and she stretched her arms out to catch it.

“Do you want me to put on some music?” he asked.

“Oooo, fuck yeah!”

“Any preferences?”

“You decide. I trust you.” She really meant it. There was no one else on the planet she trusted more at that moment, and the ecstasy compelled her to tell him. “You’re a really good friend, Alkim.”

“You too, dude.”

He propped up his Bluetooth speaker on the nightstand, then put on some 2000s angst-rock. Her body immediately responded, shaking without coordination to the music.

“Fuck yeah! Who is this?”

“Paramore, felt like the right choice. Linkin Park can be a bit too sad for Molly, and My Chemical Romance seemed a little on-the-nose”

Somehow, this was precisely the vibe Kate wanted. Alkim was the only one who agreed with her about electric guitar being the perfect music to listen to on molly. *So much better than EDM!* She also appreciated that it was a woman singing. *She sounds sexy. I should look her up later.*

He sat down on the edge of the bed, uncapped the water bottle, and held it out for her to drink from.

She sat up, and did as he bade, enjoying the chilling sensation traveling down her surprisingly parched throat, and counteracting the increasing heat that had flushed over her skin.

He knows what I need before I ask. The perfect trip-sitter.

She handed him back the bottle, and let herself fall back onto the mattress. “I’m so glad we met, dude.” She grabbed his hand and squeezed hard.

He squeezed back. “Me too. You really saved my ass by letting me stay here. I can’t thank you enough for that, you and Vicky. My family cut me off, so I’d probably be homeless right now if you hadn’t done that.”

She waved that off with her free hand. “You would’ve figured something out. You’re really smart. Like, really, really, really smart.” She ground her back into the soft mattress, like a cat, enjoying the sensation of her fine-thread sheets on her skin. “I don’t tell you enough, but you’re one of the smartest people I’ve ever met, really. I still can’t believe you know all the things you

know. Like, how you remember all that shit from school everyone forgets, all the names of... things, and how stuff works. All that... science. Like when we made that DMT!"

He grinned, always enjoying people praising his intelligence. "Thanks, but if I was really smart, I would have just bit the bullet and gone to med school."

"Well I'm glad you didn't, or we wouldn't be housemates, or besties." She squeezed his hand again.

He smiled back at her, warmly, and again squeezed back. "I feel the same way, dude. But seriously, letting me stay in the spare room, even when you barely knew who I was? I mean, I could have been crazy, or a rapist, but you still gave me a key. That might be the nicest thing anyone's ever done for me, seriously."

Maybe it was crazy to let him into her life so quickly, but it felt right then, and it felt right now. She'd never vibed so well with a man before, and that wasn't something she was keen to ignore.

"You just had really, really good vibes. I knew you were a cool, smart-ass guy from day one. Plus, Vicky vouched for you, hard, and I believed her."

Not for the first time, Kate found herself wishing she was bi, or that Alkim was a woman. There would have been no debate over getting involved if either were the case, but the second hypothetical was far more appealing to her imagination. If fem-Alkim was half as slutty as the real deal, they might have fucked that very first night. Definitely by the end of the weekend. *A pretty, educated, muscular, half-Chinese girl, fresh out of university, with impeccable cooking skills, drug connections, who loved to party, and had nowhere else to stay? I'd have welcomed her into this bed for sure, no questions asked.* Vicky's young friend would have been on the fast track to live-in-girlfriend. Either they'd be together by now, or would've explosively broken up after a few weeks, but there would have been an attempt.

Only, Kate wasn't bi, and Alkim wasn't a woman, yet she was still about to welcome him into her bed anyway.

Kate noticed her teeth were grinding, and forced herself to stop.

That was another side-effect of the molly. When people took it at raves, they often chewed on something to occupy themselves. Some people stuck to chewing gum, while others wore night guards, or Invisalign. The weirdest ones sucked on infant pacifiers, but most people just kissed each other.

Meanwhile, the speaker blared on.

♪♪ "I'm in the business of misery, let's take it from the top
She's got a body like an hourglass, it's ticking like a clock
It's a matter of time before we all run out
When I thought he was mine, she caught him by the mouth" ♪♪

That was her reminder to get something else to occupy her mouth.

“Lay down with me.” She grabbed his arm and pulled him down until he was on his back beside her. Then, she straddled him, just above his waist, so there was no chance of touching his boner.

Moment of truth, just gotta make it as good for him as it will be for me.

Up until then, she’d told herself that it was just about her need for his unusual spit. But at this critical moment, she realized she wanted him to feel appreciated, to feel her gratitude, and to enjoy her presence.

She also really wanted to kiss someone already.

♪♪“Well, there's a million other girls who do it just like you
Looking as innocent as possible to get to who
They want and what they like, it's easy if you do it right
Well, I refuse, I refuse, I refuse”♪♪

Kate lowered herself onto Alkim, inch by inch, until, at last, their lips made contact.

Whatever compounds tied them together, she’d only ever taken minuscule quantities of them at any one time. A sip here, basic lip contact there. She knew that full-on open mouth kissing would entail a much more substantial dose, but even she couldn’t have predicted the full strength of the effect.

The feeling was of a thousand lunar new-year fireworks crackling throughout her nervous system. Instantly, all her worries vanished, replaced by an incredible double-euphoria. A deep moan escaped her, as the satisfaction of finally getting her reward spread throughout her body, and soaked into her brain—a brain that was already stewing under an excess of serotonin.

♪♪“Whoa, I never meant to brag
But I got him where I want him now”♪♪

Her hands gripped his temples, keeping his head secure as her tongue darted between his lips, like a hummingbird at a heroin feeder. Also like a hummingbird, her heart rate was climbing rapidly.

♪♪“But God, does it feel so good
'Cause I got him where I want him now
And if you could, then you know you would
'Cause God, it just feels so
It just feels so good”♪♪

She instinctively attacked his mouth with a passion and hunger that would have shocked her, had she spared a single thought to shame, optics, or the norms of male-female friendships. But every

part of her brain was singularly focused on chasing that high, of quenching the thirst that had built within her for the past two days.

Longer, even. Everything since that first DMT trip had built up to this moment, and she intended to make it last.

Alkim also began to give in to the sensations, to his lust for Kate. Not long after her tongue invaded his mouth, he started reciprocating her affections. His unsure hands moved from her shoulders, brushing past her sensitive breasts, and settling on her narrow waist. At first he merely held on, fighting against the current, but soon enough he was squeezing her hips, and cupping her perky ass. His strong hands ran over her smooth body, mapping out her every curve, and he clutched her assets as greedily as she held his face.

Simultaneously, the motions of his tongue began to match hers in enthusiasm. The one-sided tongue action escalated. They were sucking face and swapping spit like horny teenagers, and during this chemically-induced french-kissing, his tongue shot into her mouth, further increasing her dosage.

Against her true nature, Kate's pussy was growing wetter, and she began grinding her ever darkening panty-clad mound into his abs. In this state of euphoric hedonism, she welcomed any and all pleasurable sensations, and no longer fretted over the increasing heterosexuality of her actions. With none of her fellow lesbians around to witness her traitorous behavior, she felt free to do as she needed, and as she pleased.

Laying over his sweaty, hairy, masculine body should have been disgusting, but Kate didn't care. The feel of his hands on her hips made her feel close to him. Coarse, black body hairs that should have scratched at her like steel wool ceased to be annoying. Even the touch of his sweaty skin was appreciated every time the fan blew over her. His scent quickly grew from a background aroma to one that almost saturated her sinuses, yet she found it comforting, even relaxing.

He actually smells kinda... nice?

After what felt like an hour (but turned out to be only fifteen minutes), Kate finally pulled away from Alkim's face, panting. The heat of their embrace left the pair a lot sweatier than when they started.

She leaned back down to smell his bare chest, running her hands through the slick hairs. Even with the fan on full blast, his torso was like a furnace. She imagined him glowing white hot in the infrared, like that movie, "*Predator*," he'd forced her to watch.

"How do you feel?" He asked, concern etched onto his face.

The moment his question registered in her mind, a powerful wave of heat crashed over her, and she felt it return in pulses, flashes of warmth. She wasn't sure how much was the molly, and how much was from Alkim, but the hot flashes were rapidly eroding her ability to think.

“Feel hot,” she moaned, “really, really hot.”

Her tank top had grown uncomfortably sticky from their combined sweat.

“Fuck,” she panted, “it’s too hot in here!”

Immediately, Alkim held up the water bottle for her. “Drink.”

“In a second.” She waved him off. “Need to take this off.”

Kate sat up straight, back to straddling Alkim’s stomach. Quickly, and unceremoniously, she pulled off her tank top and threw it far away from the bed, and nowhere near her hamper. Her huge tits plapped against her chest, free at last, but still sore from Dana’s eager teething the previous night.

In her rush to get cooler, she hadn’t even considered Alkim’s reaction until she felt his shocked exhalation over her sensitive skin, and the brief sensation of falling as her seat dropped instantly when his diaphragm relaxed.

The spectacle, the weight, the power of the titty-drop had literally forced the air from his lungs.

Now, with only her pussy covered, she realized this was probably the most naked she’d ever been in his presence, and it was certainly the first time he’d seen her newly-expanded bust fully unleashed.

“Wooooow...” was all he managed to say in response. His arms were frozen in place, still holding up the water bottle for her.

“Gimmie, gimmie.”

She grabbed the bottle and gulped down several mouthfuls of freezing water. Afterwards, she still felt uncomfortably warm, so she impulsively splashed some of the cold water onto her chest. It quickly trickled down between her huge tits, down her abs, and onto Alkim’s chest.

“Shit! Sorry, didn’t mean to get you wet.” She screwed the cap shut, and threw the bottle aside.

Alkim just laid there, transfixed by her unintentional display, and gave no sign that he noticed the icy water that dripped onto him.

“No complaints here.” He was no longer even attempting eye contact. “Wait,” he pointed at her boobs, “what happened to your nipple piercings?”

She rubbed at the tender skin of her areolas. “Had to take them out. Girl I was seeing last night must have bitten them too hard.”

Did I remember to put them in my purse, or did I leave them at Dana’s?

“Damn,” he murmured. For a moment, Alkim just stared up at her rack, committing the sight to memory, but he found his words quickly enough. “I see what you mean, though: it looks like she gave you a bunch of titty-hickeys. Tickeys?”

“Yeah, got to rein her in next time.”

He’s definitely gonna jerk it to this later.

He was not-so-subtly chewing on his bottom lip, like he was working up the nerve to say something. Then, he nutted-up enough to ask, “Feel free to slap me, but I have to ask... can I touch them?”

If this is the toll I must pay.

“Sure, go ahead.” She spread her arms out to her sides, granting him unrestricted access to her breasts.

“Seriously?”

“Just be gentle with them, like a massage. They’re still sore.”

“... Okay then...”

He reached out, tentatively at first, just a basic touch on the sides. Emboldened, he gave each a good squeeze. Then he started palming them from below, lifting them, testing their weight, playing with them like they were his first pair of boobs, unable to hide his obvious delight.

He let out a silent whistle. “Jesus, Kate. They’ve, ugh, really grown in, huh.”

“Mhm.”

“What size are they now?”

She shrugged, sending waves of jiggling titflesh crashing into his hands. “Last time I measured they were K-cups, but I’m not sure anymore.”

She saw Alkim silently mouth “*Damn*,” before he went back to feeling her up. “Are you still worried about them? I mean, do you still want to go back to your old size?”

She shrugged again, causing her left tit to slip from his grasp. “Dunno. I mean, they’re suuuuch a pain, dude, like, you have no idea. They’re so heavy, and sensitive now. Plus, I’ve gotta buy a bunch of new tops and bras now, and I don’t know if I’m going to keep growing or not.”

“Damn, sorry to hear that.”

Liar. I know you're loving everything about this.

Not that she minded right then, she knew he was trying to be supportive, beyond just physically supporting her heavy tits in his hands. In fact, knowing that Alkim liked them this way got her thinking about the positive sides of having giant, natural tits.

“But at the same time, everyone else seems to like them. Like, a looooooot. No one else at work came close to getting booked as much as me. Oh! Guess how much I made in one shift?”

“How much?”

“Guess.”

“Uh, five-hundred bucks?”

She shook her head, sending purple hairs out of place. “Fourteen-hundred dollars.”

“Holy shit!” She felt his surprise through the sudden clenching of his fingers.

“Right? Like, a month’s rent, in one night! And no taxes.”

“That’s fucking crazy, dude.”

“Yeah, a girl could get used to that kinda money.” She pushed the stray hairs back behind her ears. “Oh, and remember that goth chick I told you about?”

“Uhhh, yeah. Real quick, what was her name again?”

“Dana.” She grabbed her phone and pulled up Dana’s profile for him.

“Ohhhh, yeah I remember her now. You asked me if I thought she was hot, and I told you she looked like your type.”

Kate put the phone down, and closed her eyes, focusing on the sensation of Alkim’s increasingly sweaty palms massaging her sore breasts. After a bit, she found herself relaxing under the attention, while her molly-brain felt the need to occupy the silence.

“Actually, I think you’d like her. She seemed kind of straight-edged at first,” *till I cured her of that*, “but she’s actually pretty down, once you get her going.” His thumb rubbed at the edges of her areolas. “And she might be the only one more obsessed with big tits than you are.” *Maybe even more than actual babies.*

“I mean, can you really blame her? These,” he held them up together, reverently, as though presenting something truly precious, “are probably the most amazing tits she’s ever seen.”

Damn, he really loves them. “C’mon, stop exaggerating. They’re so saggy now, and veiny.”

“No way dude! They’re perfect, like, I could do this all day.” He squeezed again for emphasis.

“If they were perfect like this, then women wouldn't get breast reductions.”

Alkim frowned at the mere mention of a reduction. “Well, why don’t you ask Dana which she’d prefer: your perfect, veiny, natural boobs, or perky, spherical, fake bolt-ons?”

Just then, one of his thumbs pressed into her bruised skin, and Kate winced from the sudden, sharp pain. “Ouch! Watch it!”

“Sorry!” He pulled his hands back, apologetically.

“Just be careful,” she hissed, “they’re still tender.”

“Damn, the perils of hooking up, I guess. Want me to kiss them and make it better?” He puckered his lips and chuckled.

Actually, with him, that might just work.

The coke she'd applied to her nipples yesterday had done nothing; it simply couldn't get through normal skin. Until now, she'd assumed the same was true of Alkim’s saliva, but she was willing to put that to the test. If sharing his water bottle at the gym could alleviate muscle pains, then perhaps letting him suck her tits would cure her of the pain and soreness caused by Dana.

And besides, she was already rolling tits, he might as well have some for himself.

“Okay,” she agreed.

Alkim’s eyes went wide. “Wha-really?”

She hefted up her right boob from underneath, so her nipple was pointing right at him.

“Go ahead. I trust you, and I know you want to.”

Alkim looked like he was about to spout off some cliché about not wanting to take advantage of her, again. But not this time.

“Well, if you're sure about this... I’ll be gentle.” he promised.

He leaned up at once, causing her to slide down his body into his lap. Before she could object to this position, his mouth was hovering over her right nipple, and he looked up to her, as if asking her final permission.

Kate granted it, “Just start with the bruises, then my nips.”

That was all the encouragement he needed. He grabbed her right tit from below, and started kissing her bruises. It started out a bit painful on her tender skin, but the little aches quickly faded away, replaced by a satisfying warmth. He moved her tits as needed, spreading apart her cleavage, searching for any remaining bruises, kissing them wetly, and quickly eliminated all her discomfort.

Once he'd gotten them all several times over, he stopped. "Is that better?" he asked.

Soooooooo much better.

Kate forgot all about avoiding the hard dick pulsing against her wet panties, her focus was on the distinct lack of his mouth on her boobs.

"More!" Kate wailed, palming the back of Alkim's head, and pulling him to her nipple.

Alkim latched on, sealing his lips over her areola, and got right to work. His hungry tongue flicked at her nipple, which hardened fully, and instantly. His cheeks hollowed deeply, pulling more of her tit into his mouth, before he released the pressure with a loud "*pop*," and repeated the sequence. True to his word, he was very careful not to apply any pressure with his teeth, and Kate had to admit he was really, *really* good at this.

Compared to Dana's rough titplay, Alkim proved much softer, and far more soothing. It was exactly the opposite of what she would have guessed from Dana's mousy, nervous conversation, and Alkim's strong, confident behavior.

But then again, Dana didn't share Alkim's gift for chemistry.

So unfair. Had to be a guy who gets power to make everything feel good! Why couldn't it have been Vicky?

The relief wasn't quite as immediate as it had been through mouth-to-mouth contact; it took longer for those sweet, sweet chemicals to be absorbed through the skin of her nipples and areolas, compared to the more permeable skin of her mouth and throat. But within a few minutes she could feel it seeping through, and as the titsucking went on, the sensation only grew stronger.

Kate hadn't really thought this through. The make out session had already given her an enormous dose of him, more than she'd ever taken at once. Now, his mouth had been locked onto the same nipple for a good long suckle, and there was no telling how much more had entered her system.

She began to relax into him completely, and soon enough he was the one holding her upright. After several minutes of this, she sagged into him so much that the spillover titflesh blocked his nose, and he was forced to unlatch.

"Mmmmmm," she hummed blissfully.

"Was that okay?"

“Yesss... thanks, it feels so much better now.”

“Really?” He seemed surprised.

“Yeah, no more pain,” she smiled her doped-up smile. “Can you try the other one now?”

Alkim grinned like an idiot, “No need to twist my arm.” He started to lean in, but stopped himself at the last moment. “Actually, how about we try a different position? Something more relaxed.” he suggested.

Whatever you say, dude.

“Okay, sounds good,” she agreed. At this point, Kate was beyond high, and she would have gone along with any of his ideas, even ones that weren’t guaranteed to involve copious amounts of pleasurable chemicals.

Good thing he didn’t ask for a titfuck, I might’ve said yes. A thought that would have horrified her two hours ago now came and went without fanfare.

Still holding her on his lap, Alkim scooted back to where her mattress met the wall. As he moved them, she felt his boner pressing against her ass, but made no objection. He propped up a couple of her pillows, and eased Kate backwards until she rested against the wall, with her back supported by the soft cushioning.

Then he got up, and aimed the fan directly at her. She relaxed even further under the welcome combination of cool air over her skin and Alkim’s reassuring scent in her face.

“Comfy? Fan’s not too much?” he asked.

“Mhm. It’s perfect.” *This was a great idea.* She wouldn’t have to do anything to hold this position, and the fan would keep her from overheating. *Such a good trip sitter.*

Alkim grabbed a pillow, placed it in Kate’s lap, and laid down on top of it. In this position, her nipples hovered right at the level of his face, perfect for effortless sucking. All he needed to do was open his mouth, scoot over a bit, let the weight of her tit force the nipple between his lips, and latch on.

Then, he started suckling.

The relief came much faster this time around, which Kate was grateful for. The feeling of his tongue flicking against her turgid nipple was sublime, as were the deep humming vibrations he made that traveled throughout her body.

As gentle as he was with her sensitive teats, she could still see the hunger in his eyes. She was certain this had to be a recurring fantasy of his. The thought should have repulsed her, like finding out he'd been sniffing her panties. Except, she couldn't see why that should be bad either.

So what if he wants to suckle some titties, or sniff some panties? Doesn't everyone?

Instead of outrage, she felt happy; happy for Alkim, that he was getting what he wanted, what he deserved for all his help; and happy for herself, that she got to do a good deed, and got to show him how much she valued their friendship.

So, Kate laid back, allowing her body to sink into the soft bedding, and allowing Alkim to do as he pleased. She encouraged him to do even more with a hand on the back of his head

It all felt far too good to stop, anyway. It was so good that she hardly felt the heat and pressure within her rising without end.

Alkim

Sucking on Kate's tits was like a dream come true. Not only because the act had figured prominently in his dreams and jerkoff sessions, but also because the sequence of events leading up to this moment made no damn sense.

In less than an hour, Kate did a bunch of molly, woke him up, asked him to make out with her, and then actually allowed him to fondle and suckle her huge, perfect tits.

Oh god! It's like that time she took 2C-B at that fucking convention party, only a thousand times hotter!

It was a good thing Mikaella got cold so easily, or there wouldn't have been any blankets over his lower half to conceal her sleeping mouth on his dick. Another stroke of luck came from Kate being too high to notice the human-sized lump below his waist. Luckier still, Mikaella didn't wake up from anything they said, nor when he pulled his dick out of her sleeping, suckling mouth to go make out with Kate.

He wasn't sure how his new cumslut might have reacted to that, but jealousy seemed like a reasonable response upon finding out that "her man" left her mid-blowjob just for the chance to kiss his far bustier and all-around more beautiful crush.

Better that I don't inflame her insecurities. Definitely, much better for the both of us. I'll make it up to her tomorrow.

It was an easy promise for him to make when the only things Mikaella seemed to want from him were his cooking and his cock.

Still, he couldn't fucking believe what Kate had permitted in the past hour.

Her tits had grown to the size of her head, then she let a girl suck on them so much that they became terribly sore, and her solution was to... let me suck on them too?

He made one joke about kissing them and making it better, and she just agreed, instantly, as if his kisses could actually heal bruises. But Alkim wasn't going to turn down such an opportunity, and he fulfilled the bizarre request. Somehow, it almost seemed to be working. She claimed to feel much better, and then asked him to do more.

The same Kate that found casual displays of male/female desire utterly repulsive was encouraging him to dry-nurse at her massive chest, and was now sensuously running her fingers through his hair.

It was insane! It was absurd! It was nonsensical!

It was exactly what he wanted from the moment they met.

Before then, even, dating all the way back to the very first pornographic videos he'd ever seen. Like many teenage boys, he'd once thought looking at dicks was gay, and also hadn't found the vagina itself to be the most appealing part of a woman either. So, he began with softcore videos of busty women fooling around, which quickly escalated to videos of women with gargantuan natural breasts, some bigger than their heads, and often lactating into the mouths of equally busty women.

Even after graduating to hardcore porn, and then onto actual sex, with actual women, Alkim never lost his fascination for big mommy-milkers. He'd sucked on a great many titties back in college, yet none could ever compare to those insanely top-heavy models. The heft, the size, the contrast with their slim torsos, and, of course, the milk; all were unattainable dreams.

The simple fact was that the vast majority of women were not built like that, and could never become that. Even the most expensive surgeries couldn't replicate the look he'd always found most attractive. He'd long since accepted that reality, and went about his adult life dating women with small to moderate busts, and got off just fine.

But now he had Kate: Kate, and her huge, perfect, natural tits, stuffed right into his thirsty mouth.

He'd never tell her, but he thought her nips looked much better without the piercings, and he never liked the feel of studs against his tongue anyway.

They detracted from her natural perfection.

Kate was more than goth enough without them. *Even her tits are goth!* That pale skin, the visible blue veins running beneath, and those dark, almost purplish areolas, they all fit her perfectly.

Whatever happens, I have to talk her out of a reduction.

Kate was indeed a mega-titty goth girl-friend. She just wasn't Alkim's girlfriend, but the distinction hardly mattered at the moment.

Fuck! This is the hottest thing that's ever happened in my life! Good thing Mikaella sucked me off to within an inch of my life an hour ago, or I might have exploded all over the bed. The only ways this could be any hotter were if Kate was lactating, or if she let me fuck her.

The first was impossible, and the second was still too absurd for him to joke about, even if she had granted every request of his so far. The last thing he wanted was for her to get offended and kick him out of her room. He wasn't going to risk a night full of unlimited giant naturals just for another orgasm, especially when Mikaella already promised him an infinite supply.

Paradoxically, despite the rapid pounding of his heart, and the sheer horny madness that clouded his thinking, there was nothing he found more fulfilling or relaxing than sucking on a nice titty, and he was certain the titties would never be nicer than these.

Except, they actually might. Kate's bust grew to this size in just over a week, and she seemed to think they were still growing.

They started out as way more than a handful. Now, they're bigger than her head! She doesn't even know her own bra size anymore! Just how fucking big will they get? Could they end up down at her bellybutton, or so huge they rest in her lap?!

Alkim found all such possibilities of his gorgeous best friend's case of genuine breast expansion unbelievably hot. He could only hope that he would get the chance to see and feel the changes for himself.

Assuming she doesn't kill me tomorrow, would she ever let me do this again, sober? No, no fucking way, this is all the molly.

Regardless of her promises to not get mad at him, Alkim knew tomorrow's Kate would fully disavow any actions taken or promises she made in this state. Not that he could really blame her, but that meant he had to get as many memories and as much satisfaction out of this situation while he still could.

I owe Vicky my fucking life for inviting me to hang out here that first weekend, and vouching for me with Kate! I just can't believe it led to this moment, sucking the ultimate in big, natural, goth, Asian titties. I have to find some way to repay her when she gets back.

Then he tasted something odd; something new; something sweet on his tongue. Instinctively, he suckled harder, deeper, seeking it out, and after a few seconds, he tasted more of it.

What the...

Reluctantly, Alkim popped his mouth off her nipple and brought his eyes up to the slick teat. Curious, he squeezed around her areola, and watched with amazement as tiny white droplets began to form on the end of her nipple. He was fully entranced, unable to make sense of this development until the droplet enlarged and fell onto his tongue.

Milk? Milk!?!

In no time at all the droplet was replaced by another, and another, until a steady dribbling of milk was falling into his dumbstruck mouth, like a leaky faucet.

Oh my god! Kate's lactating!? Wait, is this why her tits are growing???

The realization shocked him beyond his lust, at least for the moment. Alkim stared for a good long moment, breathing heavily. Then he realized he had to inform Kate of this unexpected medical development, especially as a potential answer to the mystery of her ever-bigger-naturals.

He never even got a chance to say a thing.

“Don’t stop! I need more!”

The lactating goth clutched his head to her fat tit, forcing her nipple back into his mouth.

Once again, instinct took over, and Alkim suckled away, hungrier than ever. His concerns were quickly overridden by the ecstasy of fulfilling his greatest fantasy.

What if I tell her and she goes berserk and kicks me out?

Nothing sounded more frightening than the possibility of being cut off from the tap. He promised to himself that he'd tell her in a few minutes, then allowed himself to get lost in the moment, lost in the sweet, sweet taste of Kate's milk.

It's sooo much better than cow's milk! Thinner, but far, far sweeter. Sweet like candy, sweet like the leftover milk from a bowl of Honey Nut Cheerios!

He didn't eat cereal anymore, but he would if he had this in the fridge. He never drank coffee, but he could imagine that mixing in a splash of Kate's saccharine milk could change his mind.

If I mixed this with vodka, would it still create a White Russian, even if the milk is Chinese?

Alkim's dick had long since hardened to its full size, and had begun to dribble precum into his underwear. Yet he dare not jerk it, dare not interrupt this incredible, intimate, blissful moment with something that was sure to shock her out of it.

But apparently, Kate did not share his reservations. His head registered movement coming from beneath the pillow that his head lay on. Subtle, rhythmic movements. Then he saw Kate's upper arms were perfectly synced up to that rhythm.

Holy shit! She's fucking masturbating to me drinking from her tits! Mere inches from her pussy! This is so much crazier than the 2C-B hands-free orgasm!

“Oh fuck! Mhmmm! How are you doing this to me?” Kate moaned.

Alkim couldn't respond, couldn't ask what she meant, not with her holding him in like this, and not when all he wanted was to suck on her giant, perfect, milkers.

But there was no need. Not when Kate kept filling the dead air with more questions.

“Oh my godddd,” She twitched, and shook above him. Her chest came down, and her huge tit plastered over his entire face, blocking out the light. “Why does this feel so goooooood? How are you—aaaah!—making me cum?!”

Despite the sudden plunge into darkness, the feeling of soft boob on his face, the partial restriction of his airways, and the knowledge that he was making her cum, Kate's words cut right through the fog of his pleasure-addled brain.

Within moments, an entire week's worth of scattered observations hit him all at once.

Kate's increasingly affectionate behavior, and her willingness to shotgun drugs; his dick and balls growing like a second puberty; the sheer magnitude of his orgasms; the massive size of his cumshots; Mikaella's eagerness to please him, to blow him whenever he wanted; Kate's tits rapidly growing to their current size in under a week, now lactating right into his eager mouth, and simultaneously cumming her brains out...

Oooooooooohhhh...

This wasn't the house's doing, or the drugs, or the food they ate. These weren't separate, bizarre occurrences that just happened to strike at himself and his two beautiful housemates.

He was the sole beneficiary of every change. He wanted to be closer to Kate, so she started wanting the same. He loved big tits, so Kate's tits got bigger. Kate's bigger tits made him too horny, so he got Mikaella to suck him dry. He needed to start making money, so Mikaella agreed to shoot porn with him.

It's me. Somehow I... I did this to us? I changed myself, and I changed the girls.

He didn't know how the hell he could have done this. The very idea was impossible, ludicrous, and unscientific in the extreme. Yet there was simply no other way to explain his lesbian best friend rapidly developing into his unrealistically-ideal woman, and stuffing her big mommy-milkers right into his mouth; no other way to explain the inhuman loads of cum he

produced; no other way to explain Mikaella's insatiable lust for his cum, nor what he now recognized as Kate's identical lust for his kisses, and his mouth on her tits.

Unable, or unwilling to pull away from his greatest sexual fantasy, Alkim continued to nurse from her, even as he contemplated his next move.

If that's really what happened, then I need to get away from her and everyone else before I mess them up beyond repair!

Except, he couldn't do that, not right now. Kate still had a potentially dangerous amount of molly in her system. He had no choice but to watch her, and make sure she didn't develop serotonin syndrome. If she had an episode while he was gone, the damage could be both severe, and lasting.

No, he had to stay here and wait until the drugs left her system.

But that could take hours.

Maybe I should just take her to the hospital, tell the doctors about what happened?

Yet, the more he thought about it, the more he knew that would never work either.

"Doctor, it's all my fault! She took too many drugs, and my spit made her tits double in size! Then, when I sucked on them she just started lactating! All because I wanted it! Also, every time I cum it's enough to fill a soda can, and now my other housemate is totally addicted to blowing me! You gotta do something!"

There was no version of that conversation that didn't end with him in grippy socks.

And what if they did believe him? He might end up getting studied by the same labs he'd just sent resumes to.

Unexpectedly, his mind returned to his conversation with Mikaella, about Kate's sudden growth, just a few days prior.

"If someone made a real breast enhancement pill it would be instant multi-billion dollar news. It would be the most popular drug among women overnight, you'd know about it."

Maybe Alkim's perspective had been warped from reading too many Michael Crichton books, but he just couldn't believe that HIPAA and the discretion of medical staff would be enough to protect him from becoming some pharmaceutical company's goldmine.

No, he'd take Kate to the hospital if she was in danger, tell them about the two-points of MDMA in her system, but nothing more.

Then he felt something soaking onto his chest. Kate's other nipple must have felt left out, because it was now spraying him down. He watched as tiny streams of milk shot out, begging for his mouth to seal the leak.

Despite the temptation, Alkim felt the need to check if Kate was still okay. He swallowed one more gulp of milk, and reluctantly unlatched.

"Kate, how do you feel?" He asked, watching her face from the pillow in her lap.

After a moment she husked out, "Soooo, soooo goood... please don't stop, it feels all wrong without your mouth on my tits." It'd taken her a second to register his question, and she never opened her eyes, but it was an answer.

Alkim was more than willing to oblige.

He grabbed her tits, turned them so that both nipples pointed to his open mouth, and sucked in the pair of leaky teats. This way, neither one would be left out, and none of the busty Asian's precious milk would be wasted.

Yet, very quickly, Kate's flow increased, and he had to swallow more and more frequently.

As Alkim gulped down mouthful after mouthful of Kate's breastmilk, letting the sweet nectar wash over his sensitive tongue, he began to notice things. Slowly, subtly, his mind began to separate the sweet fluid into its component parts, and the flavors he tasted began to multiply.

Dozens of hours in sophomore year spent memorizing the three-dimensional forms of complex, organic chemicals all came back to him, multiplied thousands of times over. Alkim didn't know the mechanism by which he could tell apart all these chemicals, yet he was sure of what he tasted, and of the identities of each compound.

The most powerful component was sugary. *Lactose*? Also present were other sugars whose specific names he did not know, but were partially recalled from his education on human anatomy as oligosaccharides.

There was the slight fatty taste, that his mind soon identified as long carbohydrate chains. *Fatty acids*?

He was sifting through the components faster, and faster. Various whey proteins, peptides, enzymes, all came and went.

Soon, he was down to the trace components; mineral salts, and vitamins.

And then Alkim noticed more, far more; an entire collection of trace chemicals that hadn't been on his radar, not because they were too faint, but because he was the one producing them. He traced them back, back to their source, back to his salivary glands. The output from these glands was impossibly varied, far beyond what was needed to produce ordinary human saliva. His

mouth was now producing hormones like estrogen, and prolactin, and other bioactive compounds like endorphins, anti-inflammatories, and others beyond count.

Oh my god, my body is a walking pharmacy! No wonder Kate wants me to suck on her tits, she's getting high off my body chemistry! And the tits! That's why they kept growing, why they started lactating! It all must have started with the DMT trip!

I'm using chemistry to make my hallucinogenic vision into reality!

This realization of the nature of his abilities should have been more than enough to occupy his mind. Yet, there was something else that nagged at him, something hidden under the sweet taste of milk sugars, proteins, fats, and salts. He detected a faint trace of it in Kate's milk: something bitter, and foreign, not a product of the human body.

As he continued to drink, the taste grew stronger, and the shape of the impurity began to form in his mind. Then, he knew what it was.

Molly?

The traces of it in her blood should be far, far too faint for him to detect them in her breastmilk. And yet, he was certain of not just the presence of the compound, but even its concentration. From there, Alkim's hyper-aware mind was able to calculate the amount in her bloodstream.

Oh no.

Kate had taken so much molly. Too much, and even worse: she wasn't drinking enough water to flush it from her system. He could feel her already-elevated pulse, blood pressure, and body temperature continuing climb higher and higher by the minute.

Too late did he realize that the hand that had been stroking his hair now lay limp over his shoulder.

Kate's showing all the symptoms of serotonin syndrome!

Alkim unlatched from her leaking tits at once.

"Kate?" He sat up, and shook her by the shoulders to get her attention. She never responded, not verbally. All she managed was a wordless moan.

At the same time, Kate's overactive mammaries continued their activities, and all his shaking managed to accomplish was to spray that delicious milk all over his face, chest, and Kate's bedding. Hot as that was, he didn't have time to enjoy the sight.

I have to get her to the hospital!

But just before he could finish gathering her limp body in his arms, a thought occurred to him.

Now that he knew that his salivary glands were making chemicals, chemicals that made Kate grow, that made her addicted to kissing him, he began to wonder if there was something else he could do with this power, something that could help Kate right now.

What if I can do more besides grow tits? What if I intentionally produced something that would decrease the concentration of MDMA in her blood, or reduced the serotonin in her brain?

He decided on the latter, and began to concentrate on the neurotransmitter: serotonin.

The image formed in his mind, and swiftly he began to sense it in his mouth.

No! Not more serotonin!

That was the wrong idea. He stopped producing more serotonin, but it was still present in his mouth. From there, his thoughts shifted back toward its removal.

The solution would have to be something that blocked the action of serotonin in Kate's brain, something that would either bind to the same receptors, or attack the compound directly. The answer came from the back of his mind, in the form of a page from his MCAT prep book.

I need to make a serotonin receptor antagonist!

He focused on the serotonin receptors in his own brain, and was able to picture just such a compound that would bind to those receptors. Almost instantly, he sensed his body was producing the targeted chemical. He wasn't sure how much it would take to get her stable, but he didn't want to take any chances.

With no time to waste, Alkim palmed the back of Kate's limp head, and pulled her into another kiss. This, however, was not for pleasure; this was medicine, in its most improbable and impossible form.

He was orally administering medication, a medication generated through some unnatural power, in order to reverse the effects of a drug overdose. And all the while, his friend's swollen tits continued to leak their payload of breastmilk onto his chest.

As he tongued her, his body continued to produce the antagonist, and all her mouth needed to do was absorb it into her bloodstream. To his relief, within minutes, Kate started kissing him back, and soon after that she seemed to have regained consciousness.

Once he felt her mouth actively responding to his tongue's presence, he pulled back, and went straight for the water bottle.

"Kate! You need to drink water, right now!" He brought the bottle to her lips, and made sure she drank several mouthfuls.

When she was done, he concentrated on stopping production of the chemical, and checked to see if his friend was out of the danger zone.

“How do you feel?” He asked, checking her temperature with a hand on her forehead.

“Good. Hot. Wet.”

Kate was indeed still hot, but thankfully, her temperature was coming down. It was still high, but not dangerously so anymore.

Alkim breathed a sigh of relief, and laid her back down. “Please tell me if you get too hot again. I think you’ll be fine here tonight, but we can’t take any chances.”

She nodded, closed her eyes again and relaxed onto the pillows.

He grabbed his phone and changed the music to something more sedate, more relaxing. That was the right vibe now.

When Alkim looked back to his friend, he couldn’t help but notice that while her milk had slowed down, it hadn’t stopped completely. Now that she wasn’t in danger anymore, his lower brain began to assert itself once again, and he started to re-harden. More than anything, he really, really wanted to get his mouth back onto those fat milkers, yet what Kate said before passing out still nagged at him.

I need to know how much Kate’s figured out. Molly might help me out here. Everyone’s so much more emotionally honest and feely on molly. Like they just can’t help but babble away all their secrets.

“Hey, Kate.”

“Mhmm,” she murmured in acknowledgement.

“Earlier, you asked how I was making things feel so good, what did you mean by that?”

“It’s... you... I don’t know dude, you just taste soooo goooood. You make me feel things that shouldn’t be...”

"Shouldn't be what?

“Normal. Possible.”

“Like what?”

“Dude, you know I’m gay.”

“No duh.”

“I still am. Gay. Well, I guess your man-parts don't gross me out like they used to, but I'm still not attracted to you like that. But, like, somehow kissing you makes me feel... better. Like, way better than kissing should. Better than my meds, better than kissing hot girls.” Kate rubbed the back of her head into the pillow. “And my boobs. You kissed them, and they aren't sore anymore. And the tit sucking felt so, insanely good, like I was getting my pussy licked.”

Whoa. No wonder she came. That was a much more vivid admission than he expected.

“Really? Kissing and titsucking with me feels THAT good to you?”

“No duh,” she returned, “It's highkey kind of addictive. Why do you think I took molly to kiss you?”

That's why she took it?! “I just thought you took it because you were sad or something, and then the molly made you want to kiss me.”

“Nah, it happens when I'm sober too. I just knew you'd kiss me if I said the molly made me wanna do it.” She smiled, though her eyes stayed closed. Kate was still enjoying the feeling of all the happy chemicals coursing through her system.

“Oh.” *And I fell for it. Of course I did.* “Well, next time, please don't take dangerous amounts of drugs just to trick me. Just ask next time, okay? You know I'd do anything for you.”

“Ooookay,” she held out a thumb's up, “But you're the biologist here. How can kissing feel so good?”

Alkim shrugged, “I mean, it shouldn't. None of this makes any sense.” He threw up his hands in resignation.

“Yeah, well, a lot of things in this house stopped making sense...” she mumbled.

Huh? “What's that supposed to mean?”

“You're too smart to play dumb, dude. I saw what you did with Mikaella.”

Oh, shit! Wait, which time was Kate present for? She's been out of the house for more than a day.

“You'll have to be a bit more specific.”

“Like, yesterday. I saw you cum all over her face, then in the jar, and I saw her drink it all. Fucking nasty.”

“Oh. OH!” *So, Kate saw us after breakfast. Shit! But at least she never noticed what we were doing in my bed an hour ago...* “Yeah, it would seem I've also undergone some, uh, growth.” He

glanced down at his extremely conspicuous boner, and the growing dark patch on his shorts. “Sorry you had to see that. Wait, the door was closed! How did you see us?”

“There was a crack in the door, and I looked, alright?”

“Kind of a serious invasion of privacy, don’t you think?”

“Sue me, it’s my house.”

Alkim pinched his nose. *Okay, mom.* “Please, don’t do that again.”

“Not like I want to see that shit anyway, it was so gross,” she waved him off. “How much was it, anyway?”

The cum??? “How much was what?” He didn’t really want to provide his lesbian friend the exact volume of his loads.

“How much did Mikaella charge for the blowjob? Kinda curious about her rates.” Kate chuckled at her extremely clever prostitution joke.

“Nothing. I was feeling backed up, and she offered to help. That’s all.” *Technically not a lie.*

“Well, see? There’s another impossible thing. Mikaella doesn’t do ‘free,’ she told me and Vicky herself. Plus, how could anyone ever get THAT backed up? That was an inhuman amount of cum, dude, even I could tell.”

Alkim had nothing to say to that. Kate wasn’t exactly wrong, but he wasn’t sure he wanted her to connect any more dots between herself, him, and Mikaella’s sudden willingness to perform unpaid sexual favors.

Unpaid in dollars, anyway, and not for long if our first live-stream tomorrow goes well.

After a while without his answer, Kate began to fill the silence. “Why did you stop sucking my tits anyway?” She grabbed at the sides of her tits, but pulled her hands back after feeling unexpected moisture. Then, she looked down at her increasingly milky chest. “What the fuck?” One of her tits was dribbling milk, which trickled down the soft curve of her tit and onto her lap. The other was more productive, spraying thin streams of milk in several directions, like a tiny hose with a thumb jammed over the opening.

“Right, that. So, a few minutes after I started sucking your tits, you, um, started lactating.”

“What the fuck!?” She sat up straight, sending droplets of milk flying into Alkim. Her prior sedateness was gone, replaced by excited bewilderment, “When were you going to tell me?”

“I tried to tell you right after I tasted it! But you pulled my head back onto your tit and told me to keep sucking, so I thought you already knew what was happening. I just did what I thought you

wanted, honestly. Then I came up a few minutes ago, and you weren't responding. Really freaked me out there, thought you might have too much serotonin in your system, and I was just about to take you to the hospital..."

"Well? Why didn't you? What happened?" Kate interrogated.

How much to tell her? If she finds out I'm behind her sudden growth and the lactation, she'll probably demand I reverse the changes, but I don't know if that's even something I can do, not when my body only desires growth.

Alkim sighed. "I remembered what you said, about me making you feel better. Then I thought about all the stuff that's happened to me, and it got me wondering if there was something I could do. Like, some way I could help. So, I did. It was like an instinct, or something, I don't know."

"And your instinct was to kiss me?" She asked, flatly, but not quite accusingly.

"Well... yeah. Somehow, I knew my mouth had some kind of medicine for you, some... chemical that would keep your brain from cooking. I don't know how, or why, but it seems like it worked. You were nonverbal for a bit there, and seriously overheated, and now you're not."

She looked at him, bit her lip, then exhaled deeply, before she spoke again, "So, you just saved me from ODing?"

"Yeah, I guess I did."

"Damn." Kate grabbed at her head, and started rubbing her temples. "This is all so crazy." she groaned.

"Can't argue with that." He agreed.

"Like, fucking nuts. Bonkerballs." She took another deep breath. "But, thanks. For saving me, I mean." She put a hand on his knee and squeezed. "You're a really good friend, dude. I could have died without you."

Her praise hit his guilty conscience like a slap to the face.

"You know me, always ready to lend a hand." *Or a mouth.* "And I mean it, if you ever need any help with your... cravings, I'm here for you."

She smiled, "I'll keep that in mind," then looked back down at her chest, as if she only just remembered her leaking nipples. "But what the fuck am I supposed to do about these?"

She pushed up her huge tits, one in each arm, and the applied pressure resulted in an increase in the expression of milk.

The sight instinctively forced Alkim to suck in his breath so quickly that it hissed past his teeth. He knew instantly that he couldn't keep his mouth shut.

"Do you want me to help you empty them?" he asked, fully expecting her to throw a pillow at him. "I can go buy a pump if you want. Well, once you're sober, I mean. I can't leave you alone yet."

Instead, Kate looked back down at the milk spraying onto her bed sheets, then back to Alkim, and sighed.

"Okay, fine, just... get it all out, please." She laid back down, resigning herself to his particular method of aid. "Suck away." She gestured at her leaking nips.

Fucking hell. I'm the worst fucking friend.

Still, Alkim's guilt weighed less than his lust. He nodded, and crawled back to Kate's swollen milkers. Even then, he could sense the glands in his mouth automatically restarting production of female growth hormones. He made no attempt to stop them.

"Please don't make me regret telling you how good this feels."

"Don't worry, I'll make it all better. I promise." He lied.

XVI : Cumdown

Alkim

Alkim felt good. Really damn good.

The feeling of warm lips on his cock was sublime, even better than he'd gotten used to, yet strangely off somehow. There was more buzzing, more noise, more lips, more tongues, as though there were two girls going down on him.

When he opened his eyes, that's exactly what he found.

Mikaella and Hannah together, working his dick in perfect unison. As one tongue ran up the left side of his shaft, the other slid down. When one mouth began to suck on the head of his cock, the other switched to massaging his balls.

He never would have thought to see the two of them working together on anything. These girls hated each other, bitterly, and yet here they were taking turns stimulating every square inch of his genitals, pampering him like a king, both seeming to care far more about his pleasure than their longstanding feud. It looked and felt like they'd rehearsed this routine, except there was not a hint of communication between them. No glances, no pointing, nor mumbling: they just

effortlessly avoided getting in each other's way, while simultaneously lapping at his most sensitive spots with almost supernatural precision.

"Glad to see you're both getting along now." He ran his fingers through their scalps in appreciation, brushing their hair back. It was his way of showing his appreciation, one that didn't require him to reciprocate. Somehow, he doubted these cock-hungry girls cared about such trivialities.

Curious, Alkim took a firm grip of each girl's hair, and was met with neither resistance, nor any change in their rhythm. Emboldened, he began wrapping their long tresses tightly around his hands and started pulling them this way and that. The girls complied with his manipulations so precisely that they felt almost weightless in his grip.

He started working them up and down his shaft in sync. He pulled them apart and started jerking off with Hannah's face like a pocket pussy, before he pulled her off and repeated the exercise with Mikaella. He added a twisting motion to the face-fucking, then finally graduated to slamming their open mouths on and off his cock every second, like he was using their faces to play the drums. No matter what he did, somehow it was never too much for them to keep up with. There was no gagging, no recovery breathing, no hint of pain, and certainly not a single complaint from either girl.

After a while, he grew bored of moving them himself and untangled his hands from their hair. He lifted them up to his crown and mashed their faces together until they started making out around the head of his cock.

"Good girls, just like that. Keep it up. Oh, fuck yes..."

Alkim groaned in satisfaction, leaving them to worship his cock at their own pace. He moved his arms behind his head for support, leaned back against his soft, warm pillow, and watched his girls work him over.

Then his pillow moaned.

What the-?

Alkim turned his head to find his pillow was not a pillow at all, but a giant titty.

"Kate?"

His beautiful best friend was an absolute vision of gothic perfection. Her purple lipstick and eyeshadow were impeccable, precisely matching the shade of her dyed hair down to the nanometer, but makeup was still far from her biggest draw.

Her tits seemed so much more massive than he could ever recall them being, easily twice the size of her head, each. They filled her lap completely and spilled over her thighs.

“Holy shit, Kate!”

But just like Hannah and Mikaella, Kate didn’t say a word. Instead, she just pushed him down, down, sliding his head along the curving slope of her breast until his gawking mouth ran right over her hardened, pink nipple.

Alkim didn’t question her desires and began suckling instinctively. He was immediately rewarded with a squirt of warm, rich milk: so sweet, so creamy, so irresistibly delicious. He drank it down hungrily, and found her supply kept replenishing as quickly as he could swallow.

All the while her soft, warm bosoms pressed against him. Feeling a strong desire to honka-honka some giant titties, he spread his arms out and began carelessly fondling as much of her as he could get his hands around.

This was the height of luxury: a double-blowjob, breastfeeding, and unlimited intimacy, all in the comfort of his bed. He didn’t even need to lift a finger.

What could possibly be better than this?

Alkim let his analytical mind go blank, freeing up his senses, allowing his body to get lost in the moment. He relaxed with Kate’s nourishing teat in his mouth, relished the taste of her milk on his tongue, and reveled in the sensations created by the twin mouths on his cock, carrying him ever closer to orgasm.

Yet the perfection of it all was undone by a shift in Kate’s position. Her dense breasts fell over him, weighing heavily on his chest, and pinning his left arm. In his struggle to get free, her nipple fell from his mouth. Alkim opened his eyes and twisted himself upright to find the source of this disturbance.

Holy shit!

Impossibly, in only the time since he’d last opened his eyes, each of Kate’s breasts had grown to the size of bean-bag chairs. Each must have weighed more than the woman they were joined to, rendering her completely immobile, and leaving her nipples far beyond the reach of her arms. The sheer scale of her bosoms left her distant areolas seeming like little more than birthmarks, or large freckles: tiny dark patches lost in a sea of pale tittflesh.

Alkim couldn’t help but marvel at the sight, at the sheer scale of those tits for a good while before his wits finally returned, and he called out to her.

“Kate!” he yelled.

No response.

He tried to reach out to his friend, but her tits were far, far too large, and her body was much too distant for him to get a hold of anything solid. Every attempt at reaching her ended with his hands slipping off her smooth skin, like a toddler failing to climb up a playground slide.

His struggles were made worse by the girls sucking him off. Lithe Mikaella sat on his left leg, while the thicker Hannah on his right. Alone, he could have shaken them off without issue; together they pinned his squirming legs in place, simultaneously grinding their slick pussies on his thighs and keeping up their relentless cock-worship.

“Okay, that’s enough.” He commanded, still to no effect.

The girls never acknowledged his voice, nor any portion of him above his waist. Their eyes were glazed over, insensate, dead to the world, and their already devoted cocksucking began to accelerate. The pleasure intensified until he could hardly focus on anything else, but the girl’s bizarre behavior had taken him out of the mood for a double blowjob.

Alkim tried to push himself back with his feet to get free of them all, but there was too much weighing him down, and he was still pressed up against Kate’s mega-milkers. He tried to push off against the Great Wall of Boobs, but his hands just sank in, and he found no leverage. Worse still, as much as her tits had grown in size, they had also grown in sensitivity, and his forceful shoving and slapping hands managed to draw out deep, heady moans from the woman on the other end of these giant knockers.

That was the closest thing to words he’d heard from any of them, and he turned to try and get ahold of her again, but what he saw was not encouraging.

Kate was shaking, convulsing from his every touch. Her eyes were rolled back, lids fluttered madly, chest trembled, while her enormous tits jiggled and shook with the force of a 9.7 earthquake. Too late did he realize his mistake: without his mouth to empty them, the pressure in those tits had continued to build, until they couldn’t hold back the tide any longer. Suddenly, Kate’s other nipple activated, bursting with innumerable streams of milk sent in every direction. Those streams arced high into the air, separated into droplets, and rained down on Alkim as a drizzle of white sweetness. Soon, the streams grew in width and flow beyond all reason and human capacity. He could hear her nipples hissing like a broken sprinkler, and her milk splattered against his skin like rain on a windshield.

Alkim called out to her once more. “Kate!”

His best friend didn’t respond though, not with her words. Instead, her purple lips curled into a permanent O-face, and she let out a strange sound that was somewhere between moaning and mooing. All the while, her flow of milk increased, and the white streams arced higher and faster, showering not just him, but also the girls on his thighs in her creamy goodness.

He tried calling her again, even more desperately, “Kate! Kate! Kate!” Then he went back to slapping and pressing down on those huge tits, trying to get her attention more directly

Still, Kate wouldn't speak, couldn't speak. The pleasure became too much for her to even think. She twitched in place for a minute, cumming what was left of her brains out before finally slumping down bonelessly onto her overgrown boobs.

The movement caused a ripple that traveled down those mountainous mammaries, a wave of motion which somehow sent one sputtering teat straight into Alkim's mouth.

He tried to spit it out, but he was still trapped against her, and the flow of milk was so intense that he had no choice but to suckle or risk drowning—drowning at the tits of his breast friend.

Then a shadow came over him.

It was a woman's shadow, that much he was certain of. She had a big, fat ass, long legs, and toned abs, but the scale, sheer the scale of her was beyond anything he could have imagined. She towered over them all, her face still cloaked in shadow, as though she were beyond the height of some unseen light source.

Then, the shade began to dissipate, slowly illuminating the statuesque figure from the legs up. Her skin was tanned, and smooth, not a single hair present. The muscles of her legs contracted, rippling powerfully beneath perfect, unblemished skin, as she shifted her stance above him. Those legs joined at an equally perfect, bald pussy. Her lower lips seemed to part on their own, opening like a flower, and already dripping with anticipation. Wide, strong hips tapered into an hourglass waist. Hard abs gave way to huge, swinging tits, sharp collarbones, and ultimately revealed the face of...

“Vicky?”

She was amazonian in form now, larger than he'd remembered her seeming back when he was a high school freshman, and she a senior. Alkim watched, awestruck, as the now-giant Vicky twirled with surprising grace, revealing the most spectacular, most enormous ass he could have possibly imagined. Each cheek as wide as his torso, far beyond the scale of any woman produced by nature. Their every twitch implied her incredible musculature.

A goddess, for all intents and purposes. He stared on as her long, powerful legs stepped to either side of him, leaving her perfectly positioned to sit on his face.

Oh no.

She looked over her shoulder at him, and though her gray, lifeless eyes did not see him any more than the others had, she sought out her pleasure all the same. This goddess was not about to wait her turn to be worshiped.

Slowly, but surely, Vicky's legs began to bend.

Alkim's mouth was still plugged with Kate's milky nipple, and he couldn't call to the amazon; couldn't say a thing, as Vicky's huge, perfect ass and glistening pussy descended onto his face.

Then, his world went black.

Alkim's eyes snapped open to behold darkness. He lay there, confused, until his eyes and mind adjusted, and he realized he was staring up at the white plaster of his ceiling.

Ooooh, it was just a dream.

Then he felt it again; a jolt of pleasure shot up his morning wood, emanating from something hot and wet. There was still a mouth on his cockhead.

Or am I still dreaming?

No. He could tell there was just one tongue, not the two from his dream. It took him a moment to make sense of the signals his body was sending him, as the temperature of the mouth matched that of his member so perfectly, but Alkim had become intimately familiar with that tongue, and its owner.

Ah, Mikaella.

The recognition helped ground Alkim in the moment. He was in his own bed, getting woken up by Mikaella. A little morning head for his morning wood, nothing wrong with that. On the contrary, it felt like just the right way to start his day.

Maybe we should do this every morning. So much better than an alarm clock.

He reached out to stroke his adoring housemate's adorable, suckling face, yet his arm was locked down. He tried to speak up, tell her how nice it was for her to wake him up this way, but his mouth didn't move. He tried rocking back and forth on his sides, again to no avail. No matter what parts he fought to mobilize, his body would not respond.

Alkim began to panic under the near crushing weight of his chest, yet panic too was beyond his reach. His diaphragm would not react to his mental distress, and his breathing continued at a sleeper's pace.

The only parts of his body that still responded to stimuli were his eyes, darting about frantically, and his dick, flexing and twitching in Mikaella's sloppy maw. Every so often he felt his cockhead shoot jets of precum into Mikaella's mouth, which stimulated her to lick and suck with renewed fervor. Yet his cock reacted autonomically and would not respond to his mental commands to either wilt or stiffen.

Alkim was frozen, paralyzed.

Sleep paralysis.

He remembered then what he was dealing with. This had happened to him only one other time, which he vaguely recalled had lasted for some number of minutes. He tried to calm down, to reassure himself that this would pass, that he was merely stuck between phases of sleep, and would wake up with full control in no time at all. Yet the discomfort still weighed on him, and each heartbeat seemed to last minutes.

Mikaella proved to be just as unrelenting and unresponsive as his own body. His bedmate just continued to suck him off, like an autonomous blowjob-machine, never speaking, and hardly even moaning.

He couldn't see all of her from the angle his head was stuck at, but he saw enough, and he could still feel her arms wrapped around his waist; feel her head rested lazily on his right thigh, while her neck continued to work itself back and forth. Her lips pulsed with suction, yet stayed vacuum sealed to his shaft, while her tongue continuously lapped around his sensitive cockhead, probing his slit, and claiming every drop of precum as quickly as it could be released.

He couldn't help but wonder how this felt for her. *Is she still blowing me in her dreams?* While her dreaming mind was beyond his understanding, her sleeping body seemed to be enjoying this just as much as her waking self.

Eventually, the wet, sloppy, slurping sounds of her mouth took on an almost metronomic regularity. That combined with the relaxing pleasure should have been enough to help him to fall back into sleep, were it not for his severe discomfort from paralysis.

He wondered what time it was, but lacked the ability to simply grab his phone and check. It still seemed pretty dark outside. Alkim tried to think of anything else, tried to stave off his release that Mikaella mindlessly edged him towards, but he had no control over any part of this.

The pressure in his balls continued to build, and he began to grow concerned. Every other time he'd cum in Mikaella's mouth she wasn't able to take the full blast of it in one go. He'd needed to pull out, pull back, paint her face, give her time to swallow. But this time he couldn't move, and he couldn't warn her.

Alkim felt like a rider with one leg caught in his stirrup, helpless to stop his horse from carrying him over a cliff.

He had a mouth, yet he could not scream: only cum.

Except, to his surprise, Mikaella's slumbering brain seemed to have worked the procedure out on its own. Alkim observed intently as her head sank down on his pulsing member until it was buried deeply in her throat. Then she started swallowing repeatedly, sending waves of smooth muscles tightening around his shaft in perfect mimicry of a cumming pussy. It was like an open invitation for his balls to empty everything they had right there and then.

Even had he been in control, it would have all been far too pleasant to resist. Powerless as he was, the sleeping fellatrix had no trouble convincing his body to let it all go. His cock twitched one last time before it hardened completely and began shooting its payload of cum right down Mikaella's esophagus like a feeding tube; safely beyond the reach of whatever remained of her gag reflex.

Involuntary or not, Alkim lost himself in the pleasure of his explosive release. His hips shivered, his mind went blank, and his cock pulsed with each squirt of his massive load into his cumslut's tight, squeezing throat.

His vision blurred for a time, but he kept his eyes locked on the deepthroating girl. Her lips were clamped just as tightly around him as her throat, and not a single drop of drool or cum managed to escape her.

She hummed lightly around his shaft, but was otherwise silent, and never once gagged. Simultaneously, he could feel her body below the neck start to shudder and cum sympathetically. Her grip on his hips tightened, scratching him lightly with her nails, while her gushing pussy humped his leg, smearing her juices all over his unresponsive shin.

Finally, after another impossibly long orgasm, his balls and prostate were fully emptied, and Mikaella's head slid back over his thigh, slowly exposing more and more of his wet cock to the morning air. Alkim expected her to gasp for breath, like a freediver that couldn't wait to refill her lungs, yet she surprised him once again. She simply took long, deep inhales through her nose, and maintained her seal over the last few inches of his cock.

Alkim realized belatedly that her breathing had never once risen during the buildup to his orgasm, and despite having held her breath for the entire duration of said orgasm, she gave no sign of having built up an oxygen debt.

That was very strange, but so was everything else about this experience. He was still paralyzed, but now that Mikaella's oral activities had reduced to occasional licks, his mind was able to drift back to more important thoughts, like whatever the hell happened last night.

Alkim remembered that, after her recovery from serotonin syndrome, he'd suckled at Kate's tits for a good while before they were finally emptied of milk. Afterwards, they'd alternated between kissing and dry nursing just for the sheer pleasure of it, until, finally, Kate sobered up enough to fall asleep.

Despite never actually dipping his wick, and the part where he'd almost taken Kate to the hospital, it was still in the running for the hottest night of his life.

Hotter than the seventh circle of hell. That hungry make out session, Kate's obscene horniness, the sheer size of those tits, the taste of her milk...

No matter what else happened in this house, how many beautiful (straight) women he fucked, Alkim was certain those memories would follow him for the rest of his life.

Plus, he'd figured out how to make organic chemicals with his mind, like in Dune. That was also fairly memorable, if less sexy.

Those were the bulk of his memories for last night, but he also distinctly remembered getting back to his own bed. Mikaella had stirred briefly when he climbed back onto the mattress, but her eyes stayed closed, and she'd given no sign of awareness that he'd been gone for hours. He was pretty sure she'd never fully awakened: all she'd done was roll over so that her head rested on his chest, and her arm draped over his shoulder.

Despite his lingering boner from everything he'd done with Kate, he'd needed rest more than he needed to empty his balls, and soon enough he'd joined Mikaella in sleep. At no point in his memories did he recall sticking his dick into Mikaella's slumbering maw.

So, why was she sucking his dick?

Did she do that herself, while we were both asleep? Crawled down to my groin and started sucking me off, just like that?

It seemed crazy, and quite an escalation from standard somnambulism, but Mikaella had more than proven her ability to suck him off to completion in her sleep, so merely initiating seemed well within her capabilities.

Even then, while her mouth had stopped actively sucking, and licking, she'd never completely released him. He still felt her hot breath exhaling over his balls, and every few moments she would give his cockhead a light suckle before going still again.

Alkim grumbled in frustration, then realized that he was able to grumble now. His sleep-paralysis spell had passed!

He sat up immediately, spilling sheets over his sleeping partner as he grabbed his phone and checked the time.

Six-thirty? Fuck!

For him, that was still early, and, thanks to Kate, he wasn't anywhere near his preferred eight hours. Knowing he would not be able to go back to sleep after all this, he elected to start his day early.

He gently lifted Mikaella's hands from his hips and delicately extracted his cockhead from her suckling mouth. Breaking the seal between them created a surprisingly loud "POP!" and he winced from the sound. Her vacant mouth continued to open and close, like a Moray eel's, while he gently lowered her head onto the mattress. She mumbled and turned in her sleep, but after a moment her mouth shut completely, and that was that.

Relieved, Alkim snuck out of bed, and left his oral-obsessed lover to wake on her own time.

He grabbed his morning Adderall dose of twenty milligrams and headed to the kitchen for some breakfast. He made himself a rotisserie chicken sandwich and gulped down an entire bottle of Powerade.

The food would allow the prescription amphetamine salts time to enter his bloodstream without losing too much to his stomach acid, while the drink would help replenish the fluids and electrolytes he'd given up to Mikaella. He'd begun stocking up on sports drinks soon after his orgasms had become ridiculous, and they seemed to help him stay hydrated.

It was only after the alertness and focus from the meds kicked in when it occurred to Alkim that he might not need his prescription anymore.

What if I just made my own dextroamphetamine internally? That would save me the need for psych visits, fucking schedule II bullshit.

Compared to what he'd created last night, this was not a complicated molecule. It just so happened that the first time he'd gotten a prescription for ADHD was also when he'd started taking classes on organic chemistry, and one of the first things he'd done was memorize the name and structure of the very chemical that helped him study so much more effectively.

(2S)-1-phenylpropan-2-amine.

Alkim concentrated on the shape of the molecule.

A benzene ring here, an amine there...

Very quickly he felt his heart rate increasing, and he realized that this was probably not a good experiment to run after already taking his prescribed dose. He stopped producing more, but was still so jazzed that his plan had worked: he could literally self-medicate.

Alkim had been so focused on Kate's near overdose (and her growing milkers), that he hadn't thought about the day-to-day applications of his power until now.

Could really get back into dealing with this. Who needs connections and suppliers when you have superpowers?

Then again, there was quite a difference between generating singular doses of drugs internally and having an actual product to sell. He'd made enough of a serotonin receptor antagonist to save Kate, but that was one person, and he had to administer it via kissing. That was a ways away from the pills and powders that people would buy. Plus, selling drugs after college had turned out to be a huge pain in the ass, and the last thing he wanted was to get tangled up in street trades.

Not dealing then, but what?

There had to be some way to leverage the power to internally manufacture chemicals into money. Some kind of biotech application, for sure.

What about that lab job? Alyssa still hasn't gotten back to me; I should call her. Wait, no, it's only seven, way too early to call.

He settled for a text asking if his application was still being considered, then killed some time on his laptop refreshing his lessons about the biology of human lactation and learning a bit more about breast pumps in the process.

Mikaella was the next to wake up a couple hours later, practically skipping into the kitchen in one of Alkim's shirts, and nothing else. The men's large t-shirt swished around her petite frame like a dress, granting him fleeting yet tantalizing glimpses of her pert, panty-clad asscheeks. She seemed much better rested than he was, presumably because she hadn't been kept up late for an insane night of kissing and breastfeeding by a crazy-high goth chick.

"Morning!" She glided up to Alkim, hugged around his waist, and kissed him fully on the lips, with tongue.

After a good ten seconds of this, he pulled back, "Good morning." He gave her a light spank on the ass, which made her giggle, and they let go of each other.

It was only after they'd broken contact that Alkim realized what he'd just done: his mouth had dosed Mikaella with the same hormones and other addictive chemicals that had turned Kate into a gothic fertility idol.

Shit!

He'd been so distracted by Kate that he hadn't considered the issue of Mikaella, if there even was an issue with her. Yesterday, he couldn't have described the girl as anything less than an angel.

No, she's better. Angels don't give out blowjobs like Halloween candy.

Though, now that Alkim knew he was not just the beneficiary of her sudden cocklust, but also its cause, he felt a bit guilty, and more than a bit unnerved by the way she'd robotically sucked him off in her sleep. Plus, if locking lips with Kate a few times had been enough to send her spiraling like last night, what might the dual combination of kissing and twice-daily blowjobs have been doing to Mikaella?

"How do you feel?" he asked, pushing her hair back behind her ears. She nestled into his hand until he was cradling the back of her head, and stared up at him, dreamily.

He scanned Mikaella's eyes, checking for dilated pupils, and any other potential side effects. They seemed perfectly fine, though the skin of her upper eyelid did appear somewhat darker than

the rest of her face. Otherwise, her skin both looked and felt remarkably smooth, but he found no traces of makeup.

Are her lips fuller? That would be odd, but not so severe as giant milky tits...

She giggled. "I feel good! I had a really nice dream last night." Alkim didn't need to guess what happened in her dream. She pressed against him and took slow deep breaths with her face on his chest. "Can we share a bed every night?" she asked, batting her eyelashes at him.

He was certainly tempted. Falling asleep with his dick in her mouth had been pretty nice, at least until Kate woke him up. Waking up to an orgasm might also have been very nice if he'd had any control over his body. Still, he didn't want to overpromise, and, thanks to her, he wasn't quite horny enough to agree instantly.

"Maybe not every night, but we can do that again, for sure."

"It doesn't have to be every night. I just like it when you hold me."

He obliged, hugging her tightly, using the opportunity to check if the itty-bitty titties pressing into him seemed any larger, and covertly peeked over her shoulder to check out the size of her ass.

Alkim was both relieved and disappointed to find no changes to her proportions, but his reverie was interrupted by the sound of her stomach growling. With her pressed against him, he actually felt it as much as he heard it.

"Ooops." She laughed it off. "So, what's a girl gotta do to get some breakfast around here? Hmmm?" She placed one hand on his abs and teasingly slid it down to his bulge. "Would you pleeeeeease feed me?" she begged, adorably, staring up at him with those smokey, puppydog eyes.

Of course, Alkim wanted another blowjob. It would be easy, too. All he'd need to do was provide the lightest downward push on her head, and she'd be sucking him off under the kitchen table in no time at all.

Except she'd already sucked him off in her sleep just two hours ago, and he was worried letting her double up so soon could be excessively addictive. That should be more than enough to tide her over until their scheduled recording session.

He grabbed her hand in his, before she could bring him to full harness and start sucking him off right there at the table. "Breakfast, yes, but we should save *that* for the stream, don't you think?"

She pouted a bit but accepted the delay.

"What do you want to eat?" She opened her mouth to reply, but he sensed where she was going. "You know what I mean: what *regular* breakfast food do you want?"

She pretended to pout again, then considered for a moment, “Is there any milk for cereal?”

“Nope, sorry.” *But we should have some soon enough, once I buy Kate that pump...* “How about some congee? I think we still have some left from yesterday.”

“Oooh, yes please!”

He poured a sizable portion into a pot and set it to reheat on the stove while he sliced up some spring onions.

Alkim always liked cooking. His parents started teaching him at age ten, including the chemistry involved in each step of the process, and he now had quite a few recipes in his repertoire. It also helped that the bar for men was lower than the Marianas Trench, meaning that pretty much every competent, balanced dish he made would be met with heaps of praise by his peers, especially women. Case in point: this porridge made from chicken stock, leftover chicken, and leftover rice was more than enough to get Mikaella excited, even though it took no more effort or skill than oatmeal.

Now, cooking for the girls held a newfound significance. It’d only been a few days since the two first got physical, but he’d already noticed a significant increase in Mikaella’s appetite. It was hard to imagine the old Mikaella eating more than eighteen-hundred Calories a day, nor asking for seconds in front of a guy she wanted to impress, and that was on top of all the cum she was drinking.

Wonder how many calories are in one of my huge loads now?

It wasn’t that Alkim was worried about Mikaella putting on weight (far from it), he was more confused as to why the two women hadn’t responded to his powers in the same way.

Last night he’d managed to feel himself plumping Kate up with maternal hormones, but he had no such insight as to what his cum had been doing to Mikaella, and what kind of physical changes it might have caused. Before last night, he’d been unaware of his powers, and this morning he hadn’t been able to access them consciously whilst paralyzed.

The changes being made according to his preferences might have explained why Kate grew even more busty, but not why Mikaella was still skinny. Alkim wanted a busty-petite Mikaella as much as he’d wanted anything in his life, which meant that desire alone wasn’t enough. Other factors had to be at play here. He wondered if Kate’s tits were already big because they were naturally more sensitive to those hormones than the average woman’s tits. That might explain why she’d grown so quickly, and why flat-chested Mikaella was still flat.

Could it just be that Mikaella needs more time, that she just has to fill out a lot more before there's anything obvious?

What Alkim had were two subjects, each receiving wildly different treatments, at wildly different doses, and over different lengths of time. Scientifically speaking, that was what one would call “shit experimental design.” He couldn’t conclude anything from them, not yet anyway.

It would take a lot more experimentation before he could understand all these physical changes, much less before he could make controlled changes to other human beings. If he wanted to learn how to do that, he would need more girls, more time, and more practice.

Neither of those sounded like good ideas, practically or ethically. Two afflicted girls were probably two too many.

Still, while Alkim didn’t feel great about turning Mikaella into his cum-junkie, he also knew he didn’t want to give up their new friends-with-benefits relationship, especially when the benefits included unlimited in-house blowjobs, and when cutting her off could prove even more disastrous. A junkie without her fix was a lot more trouble than he wanted. Keeping her happy would be best for the both of them.

At the same time, he couldn’t just tell Mikaella what his cum was doing to her body, especially when he didn’t know either. Plus, there was no telling how she might react to that information, or if she’d even believe him in the first place.

He’d never wanted to tell Kate either, but last night’s chaos hadn’t left him with much of a choice. Still, Alkim figured it would be only a matter of time before Mikaella grew to the point where his influence on her physique could not be denied, and then he’d have to confess.

Alkim was snapped out of his head by the sound of bubbling liquid: his congee had begun to simmer. He grabbed two bowls, poured them each a serving, and sprinkled in some of the chopped spring onions.

“Careful, it’s hot,” he placed a bowl in front of Mikaella, and took his seat across from her.

She brought a spoonful to her mouth then blew on it until it was cool enough to eat. “Mmmm, it’s really good! Thanks, Alkim!”

He grinned and started on his own bowl. Mikaella’s enthusiasm for his cooking did always make him feel better, and it was harder still to not enjoy the knowledge that every spoonful of carbs might still be making her just that much thicker than she’d been the week before.

Mikaella also had no trouble picking up on the visual similarities between the white porridge, and her favorite treat. She moaned and hummed with exaggerated gusto, licking and sucking the thick, viscous liquid off her wide soup spoon.

It was not a particularly subtle performance, but the sight was more than enough to revive his boner, and Alkim was forced to distract himself from her attempt at breakfast seduction.

“So, what do you want to do before the shoot?” he asked.

“Mmmm,” she mumbled, then swallowed. “Don’t you remember? I’ve gotta get my hair and nails done first!”

Of course, he’d forgotten that appointment entirely, but it should still work out in his favor. It would give him more time to delay, run some much-needed errands, and fulfill his promise to Kate.

“Want me to drive you there?”

“Yes please!” She smiled. “One of my cousins owns the salon, so I got a big fat discount.”

Very thrifty.

“She any good?”

Mikaella shrugged, “She’s family.”

Fair enough. Not like I’ve ever scheduled a dentist’s appointment outside dad’s clinic.

“How far is it?” he asked.

“Not too far, just a couple miles.” She gave him the address, and he plugged it into Google maps.

“That’s not too bad. When do you need to be there, and when do you need me to pick you up?”

“Appointment’s at ten...” she checked her phone, “can you pick me back up around one? I might wanna do some last-minute shopping, too.”

“Sure, just call me when you want me to head over.” He finished his bowl and soaked it in the sink. “Oh, did you want anything from H-Mart? If you’d like, I could make us something special, something to celebrate our first shoot.”

“You choose! You know way more dishes than me anyway.”

“Alright, I’ll pick something when I get there.” Meaning he’d see if there were any good sales and then make the best possible meal from the cheapest possible ingredients.

Alkim killed some time on his laptop, and took a shower solo, so that Mikaella couldn’t rope him into another blowjob. Mikaella took hers next. After her hair had finished drying out, they got in his car and headed off to her cousin’s salon.

“Thanks again for driving!” Mikaella ran her hands over the leather upholstery. “God, this is such a nice car. I love driving with the top down! And have I ever mentioned how much I loooove BMWs?”

Alkim wasn't sure if this was her just trying to flatter him, or if this was her genuine admiration for the trappings of upper-middle-class life.

"Thanks. I like the convertible top too, but this thing just eats up repair money like crazy."

If I was in med school, father dearest would have no problem paying for engine maintenance...

"We won't have to worry about that soon enough! I just know it! Oh!" She clapped her hands together, excitedly. "Maybe I could actually get my own car! Wouldn't that be cool?"

"Sure, I can ask around if you want, check Craigslist. Got anything particular in mind?"

"Nope! I know nothing about cars. Don't have a license either, but I've always wanted to get one."

That threw him off. "Seriously? You don't have a driver's license?"

Mikaella just shook her head sheepishly.

Of course, city girl can't drive. Except, this is the worst city in the country to navigate without a car, or even just a license. I can't believe her mom or her cousins never taught her.

"Well, if you do buy a car, I promise I'll teach you how to drive, deal?"

"Deal!" She grabbed his free hand in hers and squeezed.

Alkim usually hated when women did that while he was driving, but he let Mikaella have this one. Her relentless optimism this morning was actually making him feel like a good person for once.

"So what are you getting done at the salon?" he asked.

"Just my hair and nails, makeup, just for the shoot today, nothing too major." She smiled. "Oh, what's your favorite hair color?"

"Black. Like yours, or mine. Definitely."

"Really? I thought you were into other colors, like those girls on your Insta?"

It wasn't hard to guess that "those girls" referred to Kate's ever-shifting dye-jobs, and Vicky's bleach-blond tresses.

He shrugged. "Girls dye their hair all the time, but they don't exactly consult me about it, and neither should you. You need to choose your own look."

She considered that for a moment, "What about highlights?"

He smiled, “I’m sure you’d look great with highlights.”

Then it hit him: the solution to his chemical dilemma.

Duh! Why don't I just ask her what she wants for her body? This is the perfect moment to broach the subject.

“Hey, if you could change anything about your body what would you do?”

Her smile dropped a little. “Please don’t tell me you want me to get a boob job too?”

Well, not exactly...

He laughed it off, “No, no, no. Sorry, I wasn’t being clear. I just meant, like, hypothetically, if the salon could magically change your body—not just your hair and nails—what would you do? I think I’d go like an inch or two taller, so I’d be officially over six foot. Maybe shrink my nose a little, like I don’t think I need a nose job or anything, just think I would change that a bit. You?” If there was one thing the full-blooded Asians always harped on, it was the size of his nose.

Mikaella relaxed a bit, since it was all just hypothetical. “Well, I don’t think there’s anything wrong with your nose. But, like, I guess I’d make myself curvier, get that hourglass body that everyone likes. At least bigger tits than Hannah,” she cupped her hands a good half foot in front of her chest, “and a bigger butt. That way I wouldn’t be the flattest one in the house, and I could rub it in her dumb-blonde-bitch cow-face!”

Well, that's a relief. Sorta. Her motives aren't exactly the purest, but who am I to judge?

“She wouldn’t stand a chance.” He agreed.

But Mikaella wasn’t done. “And I would get those makeup tattoos, like, eyeliner, and eyeshadow, so I’d never have to do that again. Ooh, longer eyelashes, like yours! You have, like, the best eyelashes, it’s so unfair.”

Alkim smirked. “You’re not the first woman to tell me that.” She really wasn’t. The eyelash compliments had followed him throughout childhood, and they only stopped being annoying once they started coming from women that wanted to sleep with him.

“I’d get rid of this mole on my neck, too, and all the hair below my eyes, so I’d never have to shave again...”

“So, to recap: huge tits, bubble butt, permanently made-up, smooth skin, and no body hair?”

Glad she didn't mention eyelid surgery. That would have been a bummer.

“Pretty much! Is that so much to ask for?”

“Nah, definitely not. But I still think you look very pretty just as you are.”

She waved the compliment off. “Guys always say that when they think you’re insecure.”

“Well, it’s true for me,” he lied, “and if I didn’t think you were pretty, I probably wouldn’t cum like a firehose every time we’re together.”

That got a genuine smile out of her, and another lip bite.

Finally, they pulled up in front of her cousin’s salon.

“Thanks for the ride!”

Mikaella leaned over to kiss him goodbye, but, lately, kissing had stopped being a brief affair for Alkim, and the light peck on the lips quickly escalated into tonguing. With his left arm, Alkim pushed open the passenger side door, and pulled away, breaking the connection between them.

“Just call me before you’re ready and I’ll be right over, kay?”

“Kay!” He couldn’t help but notice the dopey grin plastered over Mikaella’s face.

I wonder what she makes of all this?

Kate had figured out his kisses were some kind of drug more quickly than he had, but Mikaella never really struck him as an intellectual.

What if she just thinks it’s love?

That was not something he wished to dwell on further. The moment she was up on the sidewalk, Alkim was off to run a much more unusual errand.

True to his word, Alkim went shopping for Kate’s breast pump. Not wanting to wait for Amazon free shipping (he’d already cancelled his Prime membership to save money), he just looked up stores that sold pumps and other maternal supplies and decided to check them out himself.

He hadn’t done a lot of research online, but he’d volunteered for a few months in the postpartum ward of a hospital and learned a thing or two from the resident lactation consultant. *Crazy how many babies can’t figure out breastfeeding, literally the only thing they’re required to know instinctively.* Alkim figured a manual pump would be too inconvenient for her, especially with Kate’s size and general laziness. Electric was the way to go, but beyond that he was a bit stumped.

Alkim ruled out most for being too expensive and settled for what he thought Kate might prefer based on her habits: a pair of motorized pumps that came with a rechargeable battery, so she wouldn’t always need to pump by an outlet. He wasn’t sure if she would need to hold them on or

stay seated while she pumped, but it seemed like they could work hands-free if she had a nursing bra or something to help keep them attached. She could work that part out for herself if she wanted to keep up her phone addiction while she milked herself.

The only problems he could really foresee were the little glass vessels the pumps emptied into. Though they seemed adequate for most women, he hadn't exactly gotten an accurate measurement of Kate's production last night, since almost all of it had gone straight into his mouth, but it wasn't a small amount, and that was only her starting production. Last night was her first time expressing, and—thanks to Alkim—her tits were still growing, which meant the peak of her production lay far ahead.

Soon enough, these baby bottles may have to be emptied out several times a session. That could be a major inconvenience for Kate. She might get annoyed having to switch out the bottles too many times, find the pumping irritates her skin, and end up opting for a more personal touch...

Alkim bought that pump, plus some absorbent pads, and other miscellaneous objects he thought might come in handy. He kept hair ties and tampons in his car for the girls, so he might as well include some pads for Kate's milkers.

Then he hit up the H-Mart for some Korean groceries: noodles, sliced meat, vegetables, soup mix, and soju. After his and Mikaella's debut shoot, they could celebrate with some homemade hotpot.

Just before he was about to go, he remembered to grab something for Vicky's homecoming dinner. He decided to make her a roast duck. That way, he could marinate it for several days in the fridge, and it would be ready for the oven once Vicky was back.

Satisfied with his next several days' worth of meals, he drove home. The day's shopping had left his bank account balance in the lower four digits, but he was confident that his fortunes would be reversing soon enough.

His prediction was swiftly proven correct, just not in the way he'd hoped.

When he pulled back into the driveway, he found a middle-aged woman overseeing a worker hammering a sign into their front yard that read "FOR SALE."

Shit! So, the landlords are selling.

He got out of the car and tried to grab as many bags of groceries as possible in one go, but it was far too late to hide. The worker ignored Alkim, but the woman made a beeline straight for him.

Landlady, then.

She certainly walked like a lady, confident and secure within her little fiefdom.

“Excuse me, young man, are you renting here?” She took off her sunglasses. “I don’t believe we’ve met.”

Of course not, I’m not on the lease.

Alkim felt like a humble shopkeeper about to get his ass kicked over protection money. He dreaded answering but figured he didn’t have much of a choice.

“No, I don’t believe we have.” He set down his grocery bags and extended his hand. “I’m Alkim.”

She hesitated for half a second before placing her well-manicured hand into his calloused palm. “Charmed. Ania Davtyan, I own this property.” With her left hand she lifted her white, wide-brimmed hat to get a better look at him, while her right hand lingered for some time in his. “Oh my, that’s a strong grip.”

Ania was not half-bad looking herself. Black hair, sharp black eyebrows, dark brown eyes, a somewhat large nose, but still far from unattractive. Her looks and the slightest hints of her accent told him she was probably from somewhere in the Eastern Mediterranean, and he guessed her age at somewhere around late thirties, or early forties. It helped that her outfit screamed “Power-MILF.”

She wore wedge heels, and a backless, floral-print summer dress: dark blue fabric, covered in green and teal leaves. The dress highlighted both her slender torso, and moderate bust, while the belt around her waspish waist accentuated her hourglass build and very, *very* wide, matronly hips.

Wonder if she has an ass to match?

Alkim didn’t know anything about fashion, as every girl he’d dated could attest, but he knew enough to understand that this lady had serious money; her white purse alone probably cost more than his used three-series BMW, while her pearl necklace, gold watch, and diamond earrings together could have paid for all four years of his tuition.

Nice perfume too. Though the scent’s identity was far beyond him, it was warm, elegant, and didn’t burn his nose like cheaper aromatics. He wondered if the bottle was expensive enough to put a dollar value on each application.

Ania Davtyan... is she Armenian? If I guess right, she might be less inclined to enforce the fine print of Kate’s lease agreement. Fuck it. Worth a shot.

“Nice to meet you. Davtyan, is that by chance an Armenian name?”

Her eyes widened in mild surprise, “Why yes, it is. How did you know? Are you Armenian?” She looked him up and down, squinting in confusion. “Part Armenian?”

“No, I just know a lot of Armenians.” *And I’m good at disarming my elders.* “My mother’s Arab, but my father’s Chinese.”

“Really?” She lifted her hat again to appraise his features even more closely.

“Yes, mam.”

“Well, how... *exotic.*” She smiled brightly. “I don’t think I’ve ever met an Alkim before. When did you move in here? I don’t recall Kate subleasing to any men, and I wasn’t informed of any changes in tenants.”

“Ah, my apologies Ms-” *Oh shit, almost overlooked that big, fat diamond ring!*—“Mrs. Davtyan, no one told me about that. I just moved here a couple months ago.” *Fuck, what’s the least bad answer for breaking the lease agreement?* “I’m dating one of your tenants.” *That’s probably better than revealing that Kate invited a near stranger to move into the spare room without authorization.*

“Oh? May I ask who?”

Pretty nose question. “Mikaella.”

“Hmm. And how old are you?”

“Twenty-two.”

“My, my, so young. And do you go to school in the area?”

“No, mam, I just graduated from UCLA in June.”

“Oh? Smart boy, that’s a very good school.”

“Thank you.”

“What did you study there?”

“I majored in biology.”

“And what kind of work can you get with that degree?”

Very little, and I quit my restaurant job to start a porn site with your tenant. “I work for one of my professors as a teacher’s assistant.” he lied.

“Oh, really? Summer classes?” She smiled bemusedly. “What do you teach?”

“It’s always biology, but the exact subject changes every quarter. Right now, it’s marine biology.”

“So, you like the beach, is that it?”

“Something like that, yeah.” He suddenly realized that even his cover lie made him sound like a total loser, but it was far too late to pick a better story.

She smirked up at him from the shade of her fancy hat, “Well, it’s comforting to know there are still people in this fame-obsessed city following their passions and not just chasing after money or status. And you’re sure the rent here in K-Town is not too much for you?”

“No, not too bad.” *Can’t beat free.*

“Well, good to know that the public sector hasn’t let you down completely.”

Alkim had to admit it, Mrs. Davtyan was very good at her job. Here she was, building a rapport with someone she was planning to kick off her property, and he’d gotten so caught up in making polite small talk that he’d yet to ask her about the sale.

“Now, about that sign...” he began, but she cut him off.

“Yes, I’m putting this property up for sale, as well as the neighboring houses. The notice is already up on the door.” Alkim turned to see she was telling the truth. “And if I recall correctly, Kate’s lease will be up in,” she checked her phone, “three months.”

Bitch!

A spike of rage welled up within Alkim. He wanted to yell, curse her, call her a rent-seeker, a parasite on the working class. Fortunately, good manners, and kissing-ass to authority figures had been drilled into him much too deeply for that kind of talk to escape his lips. Especially not when there were so many ways she could worsen his situation, not to mention that of his housemates.

Not like I have money for a tenant lawyer right now. Need to google California's eviction laws.

He took a deep breath and put on what he hoped was his most conciliatory face.

“I don’t suppose there’s anything we could do to change your mind about selling? We really like the house, and the area, and we’d hate to have to move again so soon.” It was a long shot, but he had to at least attempt an appeal to decency.

“Afraid not, business decision. Now, if Kate wants to buy the place outright, then she can make an offer like everyone else.” She eyed him up and down again, bit her lower lip, and considered. “However, I have plenty of other properties in the area. All over the county, as a matter of fact. I’d be happy to help a polite, educated, *handsome* young man like yourself find another place to stay...”

She stepped right up to him, filling the air with her scent, and dug around in her purse for what turned out to be a card and a Montblanc pen.

“Here’s my card.” She mumbled, writing something on it first. When she held it out for Alkim to take, the glint from her fancy watch almost blinded him.

“Thanks,” He took the card with a fake smile, and pocketed it without looking.

She put away the pen and pulled out her phone, “Now, how did you spell your name again?”

“A-L-K-I-M.”

“Last name, and your number?”

He gave them to her, and she immediately texted him her full name, and the listings for several properties.

“Take a look at these listings when you get a chance and give me a call or a text on the number I texted to you. Those are all in or around K-Town, and downtown LA, but if you’re looking to move further out, I can send you some other ones. Houses, apartments, whatever you’re looking for, just let me know which ones interest you, and we can set up a *private* tour.”

“Thank you, Mrs. Davtyan.”

She waved off the formal address. “Oh, please, call me Ania.”

“Ania then. I’ll make sure to call in the next few days.”

“I look forward to hearing from you, Alkim. Please, feel free to send me any questions you might have about the listings, the neighborhoods, prices. And don’t worry, if they’re all out of your price range,” she ran two fingers down her pearl necklace and smiled slyly, “I’m sure we can work something out...”

Ania turned away from him and sauntered off in her fancy heels, presumably to deliver more eviction notices. She was clearly putting a lot of extra sway into her hips, much more she had on the approach, and proved that she did, in fact, have an ass to match. On a less callipygian woman, that dress would have smoothed over her legs and rear, but Ania’s globular cheeks were so impressive that they forced the poor fabric to contour over and between them, granting Alkim a spectacular view of those glutes jiggling enticingly with her every step. She had the kind of ass that Victorian women needed crinoline underwire just to mimic, and surprisingly long legs to complete the set.

Alkim was so entranced by the sight that the gravity of their conversation didn’t fully sink in until she got into her oversized Mercedes SUV and broke the spell. He looked down the street and found that Ania’s worker had already placed down three more signs in the time they’d spent chatting.

Fuck! Just when we’re getting Vicky back, the whole house gets sold out from under us.

He had no idea how he was going to break this to the girls.

I've got good news and bad news. The bad news is that the landlady's selling our house, and we'll be evicted in ninety days. But the good news is that she wants to fuck me, so, that's cool, right?

Not seeing anything to do about it now, Alkim sighed, grabbed his groceries, grabbed the three-month eviction notice, and went inside.

XVII : Arousal

Kate

Kate loved kissing girls.

Right then, with her face buried into another woman's, lip to lip, nip to nip, their limbs wrapped around each other in tender embrace, Kate was certain that this is what she was made for. Few pleasures in life could transcend that feeling of completeness, of matching up with someone who fit her perfectly. It was hard to believe it'd taken her twenty years to figure out she was a lesbian.

Still, Kate had no idea who this girl was. Curiosity temporarily won out over sapphic desire, so she broke off the kiss, and beheld the face of Dana: her most recent conquest.

Dana grinned, wrapped her arms around the back of Kate's head, and turned her so that they were both looking into a full-body mirror.

They were dressed in matching lace corsets, though Kate's was much looser out of necessity. Those great, big boobs of hers spilled out over the top, creating tall bubbles of milky-white cleavage that made Dana seem flat chested in comparison.

"Look how cute we are together," said Dana, in a voice that was far breathier, and sexier than Kate remembered. Her left leg lifted cutely, as she pulled herself closer, pressing into Kate's curvier body..

Kate couldn't help but agree with her; aesthetics was why she'd chosen Dana out from the lineup. They were the same height, inked out like crazy, pierced in too many places to count. So what if their bodies weren't identical? That hardly mattered to Kate's sense of aesthetics.

No one could mistake us for anything but what we are: a matched set of alt, goth, lesbians.

Dana pulled Kate back in for another round, and they lost themselves in each other's bodies for a time. The world around them became fuzzy, irrelevant. Everything else fell away into a blank void.

Everything, except for the mirror.

When Kate's eyes wandered over the mirror, she stopped abruptly, confused by her reflection.

The more she looked, the more mistakes she found in the image.

It was still her own face looking back at her over Dana's shoulder, yet the body she embraced couldn't have been the one being reflected. Dana's ripped black leggings had evaporated, leaving behind bare, tanned skin. The lace corset had shrunk into some bedazzled rave-bikini top, and Kate felt another substantial bust mashing into hers. Slender legs had given way to thick, muscular thighs, and a round, sculpted ass, barely covered by a matching bedazzled bikini bottom.

And almost as an afterthought, Dana's identifying flower and anime girl tattoos were replaced with Link, a wolf, and something in Hangul that Kate couldn't read.

When she pulled back this time, the face before her was hidden by a thick curtain of bleached-blond hair. Then, the mystery woman dramatically whipped her hair back, revealing the gorgeous face of Vicky.

"What up sluuuut?" she grinned.

Kate was too surprised to return their usual greeting. "Where've you been?"

Vicky pointed an arm at the mirror. "Out. Buuuut--"

The blonde smacked Kate's butt.

Vicky giggled, "-I'm back now!"

"AH!" Kate yelped in surprise, "What the hell, Vicky?"

Vicky pouted. "What's wrong? I thought you'd be happy to see me?"

"I am happy to see you, but I just thought you didn't want us to get involved like that?"

She tilted her head, puzzled. "Why not?" Vicky asked, before delivering another heavy slap to Kate's ass.

Kate bit her lip involuntarily.

Vicky didn't stop there. Kate could feel her friend's acrylic nails on her other hand slithering down her spine, to her crack. Then she palmed one cheek in each hand and squeezed possessively.

Kate finally remembered to answer. “You said it would make things weird if we fucked around.”

“I don’t think so? That doesn’t sound like me.” Vicky’s hand migrated further down, slipping between Kate’s thighs, and began rubbing right over her increasingly wet panties.

The busty goth choked down a moan. “Ngghh! You d-did. I remember.”

Vicky shook her head. “I said we shouldn’t date. I never said we shouldn’t hook up.” She pulled Kate in with one hand on her ass, and the other hooked into her panties.

Kate’s already meager resistance dissolved like cotton candy in the rain. They tumbled to the floor in a pile of interlocking limbs, fingers dipping into each other with wild abandon. In a heartbeat, they were both naked, as if their clothes had burned off from their combined heat. Kate rolled over so she was on top and ran her hands down Vicky’s perfect body.

Vicky was far from goth, but she was hardly basic, and the thicc, Korean party girl felt like fine satin between her fingers. Kate couldn’t get enough. She fingered Vicky’s tight, pink pussy, and allowed her to return the favor. Her nails didn’t look very trim, yet they never once scratched her inner walls: Kate knew her friend would never hurt her.

Vicky grinned that award-winning smile of hers and took one of Kate’s nipples into her mouth.

The combined assault on her most sensitive spots caused the goth’s eyes to roll back, and her vision blurred. She closed her eyes willingly, allowing her bisexual friend to get her off masterfully.

Eventually, Kate straightened herself out, and when her eyes reopened this time, it was the mirror that had changed. Now, it distorted her body, like a funhouse mirror. The curved surface stretched out her reflection to absurd dimensions, making it appear as though her tits were big enough to cover her entire torso.

She scoffed at the impossibility of it, and turned back to Vicky, only to find that the mirror had not shown her an optical illusion.

“What the fuck!” Kate screamed.

She couldn’t see Vicky at all anymore, only an endless valley of pale titties. They filled all the space between her arms and swung below her like wrecking balls.

Yet the suction on her nipples hadn’t stopped. Kate tried to lean back, to catch some glimpse of her friend. Someone was still under her tits, but it wasn’t Vicky. Her blonde hair had vanished, replaced with very short-cropped black hair; little more than a crew cut. She was muscular too, with big, strong arms, and powerful shoulders. Far more muscular than any of Kate’s exes.

The girl released Kate’s nipple with a loud “Pop!” and laid back, allowing Kate to see the face of her newest partner.

“Alkim? What the hell are you doing?!”

“Don’t mind me, just trying to help lighten your load here.” Alkim’s tone was casual, like sucking and touching her massive melons was no big deal. He grabbed a bunch of side-boob in each hand, and started squeezing them together, pushing her cleavage up into her chin. Kate shuddered from the overwhelming sensation of a trillion nerves being activated in series, as her friend progressively massaged his way down her giant tits to a pair of nipples Kate couldn’t even see anymore, at least a hand below the length of her arms.

He, however, had no trouble at all finding her hard, throbbing, pink nubs. First, he rubbed the skin around her areolas, moving ever closer to her sensitive teats, and started rolling them between his fingers and thumbs, drawing a deep throaty moan from the mega-busty lesbian.

Then he squeezed.

“OooOooOoHH! Shiiiiit!” Kate wailed. Her back arched involuntarily, but Alkim’s grip was solid, and all she accomplished was increasing the pressure.

“Damn,” he noted, calmly tweaking her sensitive nips, “you’re really backed up here.”

“Ba-AAAH!” she yelped, cut off by an overpowering jolt of pleasure and pain. “Backed up?” She panted. “What the fuck, dude?”

“May I?” He slid out from under her, brushing past her pendulous breasts, and nimbly jumped to his feet.

“May you what?” She tried to stand, to speak to him eye to eye, but he pushed her down with one hand, effortlessly forcing her back onto her hands and knees.

“Just stay right there.” He ordered.

Kate was confused, but her body obeyed in spite of her unease.

Somehow, Alkim found a stool, and he took his seat right next to her chest.

“What are you doing?” she asked nervously. “What’s going ooOONN!!!”

Without warning, Alkim started tugging on her helpless nipples. Instantly, milk began shooting from her nipples in long, orgasmic streams. Each pull sent an electric current directly to the pleasure centers of her brain. All power of speech abandoned Kate, and her objections were replaced by incoherent moans that sounded like moos.

It was as though every cup size she’d blown past had come with an equivalent increase in sensitivity, rendering her nipples nearly as sensitive as her clit. As much as she hated to admit it,

it felt incredible, better than getting fingered by Vicky, and even better than the best head of her life.

Kate was humiliated. Receiving this much pleasure from the hands of a man offended her lesbian sensibilities like nothing else. Yet, while her mind raged, her body was more than willing to accept the helping hands. Every squirt of milk that left her brought about a shudder of relief; and every second she enjoyed it was another betrayal of her body to Alkim's will.

Kate closed her eyes and gritted her teeth, trying to ignore his touch, trying not to give in to the feeling, the incredible sensation of his strong hands just... handling her, like his personal dairy cow.

While the pressure in her milk ducts was being released, heat continued to build up within her. She noticed a tingle beginning within each of her nipples, and she tracked its progress with horror as it traveled down her spine, down, down, to her dripping, quivering pussy. Her body's growing anticipation of pleasure was only partially tempered by a rising tide of dread.

I'm going to cum, I'm going to cum while my guy friend milks me like a cow! Alkim's making me dance like a puppet, and the strings are these enormous udders!

The realization set her off like a firecracker. Kate screamed and thrashed in place, arching her hips, seeking out something, anything, to placate her needy pussy.

But Alkim was indifferent to her internal struggles, and he just kept on milking her. In no time at all, her resistance was eroded. Kate could do nothing but add her horny moans to the sounds of milk spraying into a bucket. That was the song of Kate being milked: an endless rhythm of "tsss, tsss, tsss," punctuated by the sounds of shameful cumming.

That was too much for Kate to endure.

"Stoooooop!" she cried, a hopeless plea for mercy.

To her complete surprise, he did. She felt his hands let go of her, and the milking ceased abruptly.

She sat there, panting from heat, thighs dripping with shame, head hanging low in defeat.

This time, when Kate opened her eyes, she deliberately turned away from the mirror, desperate to black out the sights and sounds of her orgasmic submission and despaired to find that the one mirror had multiplied into a dozen.

Kate was encircled within three-hundred-and-sixty degrees of reflective glass, yet none of it reflected her. Each mirror contained the image of a different woman: her first crush from high school, her hottest professor in college, hot friends, her three housemates, and all of her exes, down to her very first kiss—all of them getting fucked from behind by Alkim.

They were all bent over, granting Kate's best friend easy access, and allowing him to dictate the pace of their couplings, a pace he set at hard and fast. It was miles away from tender, mutual lovemaking, not even in the same hemisphere: these girls were getting railed, reamed, plowed, pounded. Alkim made no attempt at foreplay, didn't bother playing with their clits, didn't bother looking for the g-spot, and he certainly didn't bother with condoms. He just took what he wanted, rutting away with no regard whatsoever for the feelings of the women he fucked without mercy.

Yet, to Kate's dismay, the women all seemed to love Alkim's inconsiderate treatment. She watched impotently as both bisexuals and gold star lesbians alike were brought to climax after screaming climax. All around her, eyes rolled back, titties shook, pussies squirted, and jaws dropped to let out impassioned wails of pleasure that turned Kate's stomach.

Kate wasn't intimately familiar with straight sex positions, but even she knew the meaning of "backshots."

She turned her head away, to no avail. Every angle was covered in the sights of primal, ball-slapping sex. She closed her eyes, but that did little to silence the cacophony of moans, the slapping of skin on skin, and the wet squelching of repeated penetration that assaulted her ears from every direction.

So many cheeks were being clapped all at once that Kate could have mistaken the collective noise for applause: a concert of depraved, energetic, hetero sex.

Then the mirror-women added their voices to Kate's torment.

"Pathetic!" Yelled a familiar and distinctly feminine voice.

Ella?

Kate looked up to find her first serious college girlfriend alternating between laughing and moaning with each thrust of Alkim's hips.

"You always were too clingy! Some of us just wanted to get fucked! Oh! YESYESYES!"

Ganymede?

"Oh god! This! Is! The! Best! Dick! AAAH! It feels soOOOo much better than your-AAH-little fingers!"

Kate's last serious girlfriend, who'd considered all penetrative sex to be a violation, seemed to have reconsidered her position, and was happily getting her hair pulled like reins as she was taken for the ride of her life.

"Look who's bi after all!"

What? Vicky?

The Korean bombshell was all smiles as she slammed her ass back onto Alkim's dick with matched enthusiasm.

"Why settle for just pussy when you could have it aAAALLLL!!! FUCK!" Vicky's case for bisexuality was cut off by involuntary wailing, which made her point all the same, albeit less eloquently.

"Don't knock it till you try it!" mocked Dana. Kate's most recent conquest was hers no longer, squealing and squirting her juices all over his muscular legs.

Alkim was taking them all away from her, every last girl. He was ruining them with his gross man-parts. Even worse, to Kate's horror, the sights and sounds of Alkim's triumph over womankind had her pussy gushing like nothing else.

"SHUT UP!" Kate tried to scream, but the only sounds that came out were the same whorish moans that the mirror women's taunts had devolved into.

Then Kate felt hands clamping down on her waist.

She yelped, shocked at Alkim's sudden reappearance behind her. Kate tried to straighten back up, but the incredible weight of her breasts was enough to hold her down.

"NONONO! Please! Don't do it!" She wanted to yell, but her mouth couldn't form the words, only moans. She tried to turn her pussy away but only managed to wiggle her ass invitingly. She tried to reach behind her ass to push him back, but there was no force in her arms. Alkim just grasped her slim wrists in his strong hands, and pulled until her back curved up, causing her colossal tits to dangle pendulously below.

Every signal sent by Kate's mind to stop this violation was reinterpreted by her body as enthusiastic consent.

Her best friend couldn't respond to unspoken pleas; all he saw was her body begging for his touch, and he obliged. Kate felt his dribbling cockhead prodding insistently at her flooded, traitorous pussy.

Kate had no more means of resistance. She had no more clothes, no more barriers. She was vulnerable, fully lubed up, and ripe for the taking. Never before had she felt so weak, so feeble, so helpless.

It took only one savage thrust to break her.

Kate wanted to scream, but even with every part of her mind crying out in agonized pleasure, she couldn't make a sound. The penetration was so powerful and sudden, that it forced all the air from her lungs, like a punch to the gut.

Alkim's huge dick plunged into her wet cunt, penetrating more deeply than any dildo. The walls of her pussy contracted tightly around his shaft, squeezing, hugging, clutching the invader like a needy lover. When he withdrew, she felt her body being pulled back with him, as though her pussy couldn't tolerate the vacuum created by his absence.

He found his rhythm soon enough. The momentum of his strokes sent her gargantuan knockers clapping together, and in no time at all they began sputtering and spraying milk in every direction. As if the constant collisions of her sensitive boobs weren't enough, every thrust of his hips sent his swollen, sperm-filled balls slapping against her clit, and each impact made her see stars.

Alkim was fucking Kate blind, literally driving her senseless with pleasure.

When her vision finally cleared, the mirror in front of her had united into one horrific vision.

Each and every one of Kate's tattoos had vanished, leaving behind bland, colorless, un-patterned skin. Her piercings had disappeared, leaving her ears, nose, nipples and belly button completely undecorated. Even her hair had reverted from purple back to its natural black.

The goth lesbian was no more; she'd been completely unmade.

The new Kate was nothing more than a pussy attached to a set of jumbo milkers. She was a toy, a fuckdoll, a cow, one her best friend could use however and whenever he wanted.

As if to rub her face in it, Alkim started walking them towards the mirror, plunging in and out of her between steps, until her face was pressed up against her reflection.

Please, please, no more...

Kate didn't want to look in the mirror, didn't want to see anything else, but her body was no longer hers to control, and neither was the mirror.

Her vision tightened onto one spot: a crack in the mirror that grew and twisted into a shattered pattern of reflective shards, like a kaleidoscope of mirror-women, now in their hundreds. Their numbers had been bolstered by new additions: Kate's distant cousins, former co-workers, acquaintances, and unplaceable faces swelled the ranks of the gender traitors. Alkim was no longer fucking them, yet they weren't through fucking with Kate. The women in her life had switched to gleefully spectating. They cheered him on and clapped with delight as he fucked Kate's brains out, all the while fingering themselves furiously at the sight of Kate's total submission.

“WOOHOOO!!! GO ALKIM!”

“That's it! Give it to her good!”

“Fake dyke! All it took was one good fucking for her to fold!”

“Damn! Look at those titties swinging!”

“We knew she wanted this all along!”

“See, Kate?! You gotta share this dick with the other girls!”

“They all deserve to feel this good!”

“Bring him more girls! It’s unfair that they should miss out just for being gay!”

“I can’t wait to see him cum inside you! There’s nothing better!”

“Oh my god!”

“She looks so fertile!”

“He’s gonna knock her up for sure!”

“Imagine the milkers she’ll grow then!”

Only then did Kate notice the thick rivers of opaque fluid pouring from each and every pussy. They’d all been thoroughly bred, and soon enough, so would she.

While her uterus practically quivered with joy at the image—already baby crazy from its first exposure to real dick—Kate’s mind snapped.

NO!

In a sudden burst of resistance, Kate wrenched her arms free from Alkim’s grip and pushed back against his gyrating hips. That bought her just the smallest bit of clearance, but it would have to do.

With all her might, she brought both fists crashing down on the mirror. She hammered the weak point, the cracks, and the mocking mirror-women again, and again.

She waited for the break, yet it never came. Despite her best efforts, the mirror stayed together, and, to Kate’s horror, it was her reflection that shattered into a million tiny pieces.

“Nononononono...” Kate panted. She was shivering, and for some reason, her hands felt hot and wet.

Oh. Damn.

She pulled her sticky hands out of her pussy and wiped them off on her sheets.

Kate felt strangely uncomfortable but couldn't recall why. It was as though she'd woken from a nightmare in a cold sweat, except she was pretty sure nightmares didn't cause her to masturbate in her sleep.

Still, she was never very good at remembering her dreams upon waking. Like most mornings, the already hazy details rapidly faded from her mind within moments of waking.

Fuck it.

Kate decided the dream was unimportant, and her focus turned to more pressing needs. She threw off her sodden panties and began rubbing at her already engorged clit in one hand while palming one swollen breast in the other.

Her mind was alive with images of beautiful women, and it was easy to pretend the fingers on her pussy belonged to any one of them. For some reason, instead of picturing hot goths, her mind settled on the image of her most beautiful housemate: Vicky. She was dressed just like she was for that rave they'd all gone to: skimpy, and sparkling, platinum blonde hair thrown back as she fingered and ate out Kate's pussy with gusto.

The hand on Kate's tit quickly became Dana's, squeezing, rubbing, marveling at the heft and softness. Kate visualized the two of them making out overhead, fondling and fingering her to a pillow-biting climax.

Kate came like that only a couple minutes later, thumb at her clit, pussy clenched tightly around two fingers. Practically record time for a solo job, especially without the aid of either toys or porn. The ease, intensity, and frequency of her orgasms all seemed to have increased in recent days, but she was not about to dwell on that.

With her pussy satisfied and head cleared, she looked around for her phone, and found it on the floor, right next to her bed.

The time read twelve-thirty-four pm.

Kate tried to remember when she'd fallen asleep, and last night's events came back to her in a flash: the molly, the makeout, the fondling, and the... breastfeeding?

Shit! I can't believe I did all that! There's no way I could have been down that bad for Alkim. It must have been the molly.

Her sanity check was interrupted by the scent of a savory soup wafting in from beyond her door, and her stomach growled in acknowledgement.

Mmmmmm. Alkim's cooking something good.

Though she was embarrassed with her behavior from last night, she wanted food more than she wanted to bury her head under the covers.

Kate grabbed a tank-top off the floor, barely managing to pull it over her braless rack, and washed her hands and face in the bathroom sink. That girl in the mirror looked like she could have really used a shower, but Kate felt more hungry than dirty, and she trudged over to the kitchen, content to shower after breakfast.

Sure enough, Alkim was at the stove, stirring a big pot of something aromatic, and Chinese.

“Mooooorning,” she yawned, “what’s for breakfast?”

“Good *afternoon*,” Alkim corrected, “unfortunately, we stopped serving breakfast at ten-thirty. Would you like a lunch menu?”

“Shut up, Benihana. What’s on the stove?”

“Wonton noodle soup, figured you could go for some Hong Kong food. I’ll bring it to you in a sec, just grab a spoon and some chopsticks.”

“Fuck yes. Now we’re talking.” Kate grabbed her utensils and set them down on the table. As she waited, and her brain sifted through the kitchen smells, the scent of Alkim stuck out. It wasn’t unpleasant, like she used to think he smelled after the gym, but it was hard to ignore, and it reminded her of other needs, needs beyond mere food and drink. She started thinking about some way to get her fix, then she remembered that Alkim knew already.

Has the ice been broken enough? Do I just go for it?

“Hey, remember that thing we talked about last night?”

“You’re gonna have to be a bit more specific. We talked about a lot of stuff last night.” He turned his attention back to stirring the wonton soup.

She sidled up to him by the stove, psyching herself up for the act, “You said I could satisfy my cravings whenever I wanted.” She unconsciously licked her lips and closed the distance between them. “Did you really mean it?”

“Of course I did.”

“Well, I’m definitely craving... *that*, right now.”

Kate stood up on her tippy toes until her face was nearly level with Alkim’s, then pulled him into an open-mouthed kiss. Every push, every flick of her tongue in his mouth improved her mood immeasurably. She started to lose herself in the euphoric haze until Alkim pulled back and broke the connection. The strength of the feeling ceased to increase, but the glow remained.

“Ahhh,” she sighed happily, refreshed and alert. “Thanks, dude. That was way better than coffee.” Kate still felt a little gross initiating the kiss, but now that it was done, she couldn’t understand what her token reluctance had been for.

That’s the recipe for instant bliss: just add some Alkim and stir.

This was her due, this was how he was gonna pay his rent. Next time, she wouldn’t hesitate to cash in.

“You’re, uh, very welcome.” Alkim not-so-subtly turned his crotch away while keeping his upper body facing her. His hand went back to stirring the soup, but his gaze never shifted. “So, just to be clear, that’s going to be an everyday thing now?”

“Oh, I’m sorry. I didn’t realize kissing hot girls every morning was such an inconvenience for you.” Kate stretched her arms out behind her head in a triceps stretch—a very normal morning activity, one that just happened to thrust her heavy boobs in his direction.

It took Alkim a few moments to collect his thoughts. “I didn’t say I minded, I said I wanted to be clear.”

“I’d really prefer if it was every day... really, really didn’t feel good when I skipped a dose.”

“In that case, yeah, whatever you need, Kate.”

Too easy.

Kate took her seat, trying to ignore the fact that her tits now rested on the table, even when she sat perfectly straight.

She doubted Alkim would fail to notice that growth milestone, though she was well past caring. Hell, she’d hardly worried about his wandering eyes before. Now, after everything they’d done last night, the concept of protecting her modesty around him had become thoroughly obsolete, expired like last month’s milk.

At least my tits aren’t sore anymore, thanks to him.

He loaded up two bowls with generous portions of both wontons and noodles and set them down on the table. It looked and smelled heavenly.

“Fuck yeah.” She spooned up a big, fat, juicy wonton, and bit into it with relish. Delicious, savory juices and light aromatic spices filled her mouth.

Kate wasted no time and began noisily slurping up noodles and soup like a famine victim.

For several years now, Kate maintained rigid discipline over her diet through a combination of exercise, skipping meals, and stimulants. Yet, lately, whenever she got hungry she seemed to lose

all self-control, and couldn't stop herself from eating until she was full. It was like being a teenager all over again.

Part of her hated it, especially that voice in the back of her mind that nagged at her in Cantonese: it shamed her for every second portion consumed and pointed out every stomach roll or stretch mark in the mirror, no matter how minor. Years of familial fat-shaming were hard to shake off, but Alkim's food seemed to cut through those mental blocks like nothing else could.

Having him as a private chef is so worth the unpaid rent.

"Mmmm! These wontons are really good! When'd you make them?"

"Couple days ago, they're pork and shrimp."

"Mmhhhhmmm, they're so fucking good, dude. The noodles too."

"Well, those were store-bought."

She sucked in more of the thin, yellow egg-noodles, bit through them, and delighted at the perfect levels of give and snap. That was restaurant quality work.

"Mmmm, but you cooked them perfectly! I always fuck them up somehow, they get all mushy. You should really think about opening a restaurant, seriously."

"Thanks, but hard pass on that business model. If I ever wanted my own restaurant, actually working in one would have been enough to cure me of that delusion."

Kate alternated between the wontons, the noodles, the soup, and the vegetables until more than half the bowl was gone.

"Ahhhh. Thanks, dude, that really hit the spot. Exactly what I needed this morning."

"Oh, that reminds me," he got up from the table, "I'll be right back." She kept eating while he quickly dipped into his room and returned a moment later with a box in one hand. "Gotcha something."

She swallowed down another mouthful. "What is it?"

He set the box down on the table and turned it to face her.

It was a fucking breast-pump.

Kate almost choked on her noodles. She covered her mouth with one arm while she coughed her airways clean.

"Shit, you okay?" asked Alkim.

“What the fuck dude?” she yelled.

“What? I said I’d get you a pump, and I did.”

“I don’t remember that!?”

“Really? That was, like, right after I said I’d help you with the cravings, which you apparently did remember.”

“Dude I was so fucking high, I don’t remember everything we said last night.”

Not sure I really want to either...

“Alright, well, if you don’t need it, I can just return it to the store.” He reached for the box.

“Fine, fine. Sorry. It’s just... It’s a lot, okay? Can you just let me finish my breakfast before I have to deal with more boob problems?”

Alkim winced. “Well, I didn’t want to overwhelm you, but we have some other problems you need to know about.”

“What kind of problems?”

“How about I start with the good news? Yeah? Good news then: Vicky’s coming home!”

“Wait, what? Seriously?”

“Yeah! I’m picking her up from LAX on Friday.”

“Friday? Holy shit! I can’t fucking wait!” Besides Alkim, Vicky was Kate’s clear alternative pick for best friend, especially in this house. “We gotta do something when she gets back.”

“Already on it, I picked up a duck and started marinating it. We can roast it here, or maybe get some KBBQ, and then we can go clubbing.”

“Hell yeah, I’ll check for club events on Friday, something she’d be into. Got any more molly for Vicky?”

Alkim hesitated. “I think I’d rather wait a while before trying again, especially after last night.”

Oh, right. “Good point.”

“Yeah, none of us should do molly again for a couple more months, including Vicky. I’m sure she’ll be good with some drinks and an eight-ball.”

“Yeah, she’s a fucking fiend.” Kate agreed. Everyone in the house did coke on occasion, or at parties, but Vicky was the only one with a coke nail. “So, what’s the bad news you really didn’t want to talk about?”

Alkim really did not want to talk, he just pulled a piece of paper out of his pocket and slid it over to her.

Kate read it.

“Fuck!” She pounded the table in fury, and nearly spilled her soup. “We’re getting evicted!? What the fuck! She can’t do that! I was gonna renew the lease!”

“Apparently she can, and she’s selling all her houses on this block.”

“Fuck!”

“I know.”

“Shit! Shit! Shit! Shit! This can’t be happening!” Kate buried her face in her hands, desperate to hide her incoming tears of rage and frustration.

A few weeks ago, this notice would have been an inconvenience, maybe enough to ruin her day, but nothing more. She could always just move to a new house or just get a studio apartment. She could afford it. Now though, she was all too aware of the tether between her and Alkim, and she wasn’t about to accept its severance, not when things were just getting better between them.

Kate wished she had a pillow to scream in and briefly considered using her oversized breasts.

Alkim continued, heedless of her distress. “Ania said we have three months before eviction, so we gotta find a new place in that time.”

We? A place? So he wants us to stick together?

That was a major relief. Kate wiped her eyes clear, “So, what’s the plan? Another house, four bedrooms?”

Or three. Wouldn’t mind leaving Hannah out this time.

He nodded. “We could try that. She did give me her card, and promised to give me a tour of her other properties...”

“Ugh, fine. Let’s set one up.”

“Well, that’s the thing, I’m not sure if she meant all of us...”

“The hell is that supposed to mean?”

“I think she might be trying to fuck me.”

Kate just stared at him. “Oh, come on man, not every woman wants to fuck you!”

Alkim stiffened and sat up defensively. “I didn’t say every woman, just her.”

“And why the fuck would she evict us and then try and seduce you?”

“Well, I’m not one-hundred-percent sure, but she was sending a lot of signals.”

“Signals?”

“Signals,” he nodded, “and not the subtle kind.” He drank some of his soup.

“I don’t believe you.”

“You wouldn’t have any doubts if you saw what I saw.”

“Like what? Give me the deets.”

“Well, she complimented me a lot, gave me her phone number, called me a smart boy, handsome, and offered to give me a tour of her other properties.”

“A tour? That’s it, dude? Landlords are supposed to give tours!”

“I know, but it was the way she said it. *‘I could arrange a private tour.’* Emphasis on the private. Oh, and then she said, *‘if these listings are out of your price range, I’m sure we can work something out.’*”

“You’re lying!”

“I swear on my ancestors, dude, that’s what she said. Like, fucking porn dialogue, I swear.”

He dug into his pockets for a second, then pulled out a business card and slid it over to Kate. Sure enough, the card had their landlady’s contact information. More suggestively, she’d crossed out her husband’s info and even drawn a heart next to her name.

“Okay, you win. I believe you.”

“Told you, she wants me.”

“Alright then, stud. So, can you fuck her brains out and maybe get her to extend our lease, or give us a new one on a better block?”

“Don’t be gross, Kate.”

“What? C’mon, you met her, you know she’s hot. I’d fuck her to save the lease if I thought she’d go for it, but I’m pretty sure she’s married to a man, and I’m not the one here with the dick.”

Magical dick, even.

“Sure, yeah, I’d fuck her. But how do I know she’s serious about giving me a discount? What if she’s just trying to take advantage of me? Dangle a lease over my head, get me in bed, get her rocks off, and refuse to give up the goods after?”

“Then you’ll just have to give her a really good time, give it to her so good that she’ll want to come back for seconds, maybe even stash you away somewhere convenient for her. That way she could swing by whenever she’s in the mood for missionary sex, or whatever it is you straights do.”

“Oh, is that all?”

This coming from the guy that turned a hardened sugar baby with no sex drive into his personal blowjob dispenser?

“What, do you need me to give you the talk? Teach you how to find the clitoris?”

“Fuck off.” His tone was defensive, but she could tell he was trying not to smile. “It’s just-it feels weird. I mean, I’ve never fucked someone that...”

“Thick?”

“Old,” he admitted.

“Really? What’s the oldest woman you’ve had sex with?”

He thought for a second. “There was this one woman I met in San Francisco last year. I think she was, like, twenty-six?”

“Hey! Twenty-six is not old!” yelled the twenty-eight-year-old woman. “So you prefer them young, huh? Empty headed nineteen-year-olds, like Mikaella?”

“Hey, give me a break! I wasn’t calling you old, it’s just... I only graduated a few months ago, and before that I wasn’t exactly fucking around off-campus.”

“Really?” That took her aback a bit. Alkim acted so knowledgeable and self-assured, which made it easy to forget he was only twenty-two. “You’ve never hooked up with an older woman at a club or a bar?”

“Nope. Can’t really afford to drink at bars, especially not with my tolerance.”

“Oh, right.”

It took at least ten drinks just to get him buzzed, and he pregamed like crazy before every night out to save money.

“So, you never fucked a TA or something at school? *‘Oh please, Miss, I’ll do aaaanything for an A.’*”

He laughed, “A TA? No way dude, I got good grades! I graduated Cum Laude!”

“Coom-what?”

“Cum Laude.” He sighed when Kate still didn’t get it. “Latin honors.”

“I don’t fucking speak Latin, dude.”

“Well, it’s Latin for ‘I got good fuckin grades.’”

“Wait, what about Vicky’s friend? That Viet chick, I thought I saw you leave with her on Vicky’s birthday.”

“Michelle? Nah, pretty sure I was too young for her.”

“But she’s only twenty-five?”

Alkim chuckled. “You have a lot to learn about gender dynamics between straight people.”

“Dude, come on, don’t try to mansplain women to me. When I was your age, I was getting pussy a lot older than twenty-six.”

“You know lesbians, and bisexuals, but it’s different with straight women. Men love to date younger women, sure, but most women won’t date younger guys.”

“I don’t believe it.”

“No lies, it’s pretty common. A bunch of my female friends in college admitted that they’d never go out with someone just two years below them.”

“Seriously?”

He nodded. “Seriously. College seniors that would never, *ever* fuck sophomores.”

“That’s fucking nuts.”

“I don’t disagree, but that’s the way it is.” He shrugged. “Ask Vicky if you still don’t believe me.”

“Damn, the straights are not alright.”

“We are not,” he agreed.

They both went back to slurping up noodle soup for a minute before Alkim broke the lull in conversation.

“Soooo, how old was the oldest woman you’ve slept with?”

“There was this white lady I met at a lesbian bar. She was forty-seven, drove a motorcycle.”

Alkim was shocked. “Seriously? Forty-seven?”

“Hey! Don’t judge! Those lesbian MILFs know what they’re fucking doing, alright? They’ve got years of experience eating pussy like you wouldn’t believe. Plus, you don’t have to stay quiet if she has her own house, no roommates.”

“But what if you woke up her grandkids?”

Kate balled up her napkin and threw it at him. It landed squarely in his face, and they both couldn’t help but chuckle.

“So, are you gonna do it?” asked Kate, “Are you gonna fuck that MILF?”

He looked down at the card, then nodded. “Yeah, alright. I’ll fuck her.”

Kate held her right fist in her left palm and gave him a very unserious bow. “The house of Kate thanks you for your noble sacrifice. Please, fuck her good, and get us something by the beach.”

Alkim rolled his eyes. “I can only promise to try my best; I will make no guarantees about scoring prime real estate.” He stopped, lost in thought for a moment. “Is MILF sex any different from fucking someone my—our age?”

“Well, yeah, kind of. I mean, I don’t know if it’s different for straight women, but older women know what they want. You’ll have to figure out what that is and give it to her.”

He scratched his chin, considering, strategizing.

“If her husband’s older, he probably can’t get it up enough for her, or when she’s in the right mood.”

“Makes sense,” Kate agreed, as if she knew anything about erectile dysfunction.

“And I’d bet she doesn’t get eaten out as often as she’d like either.”

Who does?

“See, you’ve got it all figured out. Just don’t fuck it up for me, I hate apartment hunting.”

“I mean, isn’t the plan to fuck her up?” He grinned annoyingly, like he did whenever he caught English puns that’d slipped past her.

Kate sighed. “You know what I meant.”

They both finished their food. She left the dishes to Alkim, while she took a long, hot shower.

Once she felt clean and dry, she put on just a token amount of clothing to lounge around in: a pair of panties and another tank top.

Alkim knocked on her door a few minutes later.

“What?” asked Kate.

“Are you ready to try the umm... the machine?”

Not really.

“Whatever, sure.”

He entered and sat down on her bed, bringing the breast pump and a bag of supplies she didn’t care to inspect.

For the second time in twelve hours, the pair were alone in Kate’s room. Also, for the second time, the pair were hyper aware of how weird this was going to get. Alkim opened the box and began reading through the instructions.

“Let me see that.” She grabbed the box but was disappointed to find there was no handy diagram explaining its use, and she didn’t feel like reading. “How does it work?”

“Well, you could try reading the instructions on the pump for yourself.” He tossed the little paper manual onto her lap.

“No thanks.” She tossed the manual back.

Kate wasn’t big on instructions, and, frankly, she could use his help with all this. At the same time, she still felt some desire for normalcy, and this didn’t feel like a normal activity for a childless woman to perform with her male friend.

No matter how much Alkim claimed to know about boob-science, receiving lessons from a guy on how to pump milk from her tits was a lot to swallow.

“What makes you so sure I’m gonna need this?” Kate pointed at the pump. “Like, what if last night was a one-time thing, and you got all the milk out?”

Alkim just sighed. “Kate, that’s not how lactation works. A tiny bit of discharge can be a one-off, but last night you produced way too much milk for that to be it.”

“And how would you know, huh? I haven’t seen you nursing any babies recently.”

“Well, for one, I read about it. Second, I used to work in the post-partum ward of a hospital, over in downtown LA. That was one of my volunteer hospital rotations.”

“Post-what?”

“Post-partum, it literally means ‘after-birth,’ so, the maternity ward.”

“Why didn’t you just say that?” Kate hated it when he used SAT words on her.

Alkim threw up his hands in annoyance. “I don’t know all the words you don’t know, all right? Some places say ‘maternity ward,’ my hospital used ‘post-partum.’ I’m just calling it what they called it, alright?”

“Fine, fine, fine. Sorry. So, what did you learn about pumping in that hospital?”

“Well... okay, so, a lot of my job was feeding formula or donated milk to crack babies, and this was a Christian hospital, so they were not super comfortable with male volunteers on the floor. That said, I think I learned enough from the lactation consultant. We could just start attaching the pump, but since you’re a new mom—er, I mean, you’re new to this—it might be best to start massaging your breasts first, get your flow started, and then we can start the pump.”

Is that really what the hospital taught, or is he just talking about lactation porn?

With him, it could easily go either way. Someone who knew how to do CPR might as well know how tits work, but she knew he had to be into this beyond mere medical intrigue.

“And how do I know this isn’t an excuse to feel me up?”

He sighed and pinched his nose in frustration. “If it’d make you feel better, I know of another way to get things flowing, without touching them.” She caught the faintest hint of a grin at the corner of his mouth.

Kate narrowed her eyes. “What’s that supposed to mean?”

“Give me a second.” Alkim pulled up something on his phone. “Just listen to this.”

His phone speakers started blaring out the wailing cries of an infant.

“What the fuck is this? Trying to torture me with baby sounds? Turn that shit off, dude.”

“Indulge me. Give it, like, thirty seconds.”

Kate rolled her eyes, but let him play out his little joke.

God, why do babies have to be so fucking loud and annoying?

“There better be a point to this.” Kate grumbled.

“I think I just made it.” He smirked and pointed at her chest.

“What?”

“My point, dammit! Just look down.”

Kate looked down, only to find a pair of dark patches on her tank top. Confused, she touched them with her hands, and they came away damp.

She was lactating again.

“EWW!” Her hands flew away from her chest, like it was radioactive. “What the hell, dude?”

He laughed. “Hey, you asked for proof, and I proved it. What you just did, that’s a natural response from a lactating woman to hearing a baby cry. It’s called the letdown reflex: the sound tells your brain to release oxytocin, which tells your mammary glands to…” He caught her glare and mercifully shortened his explanation. “Baby cries, boobs make milk to feed the baby, okay?”

“But I don’t have a fucking baby!”

“Well, your body doesn’t really know the difference. Plus, it’s not like people never feed each other’s babies. That’s pretty much why we even have a society.”

“Wow, thanks for the fucking sociology lesson. Super helpful. That’s definitely what I fucking need right now.”

Alkim chose not to address her sarcasm. “Anyway, what I’m trying to get at is that the letdown reflex doesn’t always require physical stimulation, it can just happen to you without anything touching them, especially if the milk has been building up for a while. It’s been almost,” he checked his phone, “twelve hours since your last milking, so your milk ducts should be very full by now. That’s why I also grabbed you these.”

He tossed her a pack of something, and she read the label.

“Seriously? Pads?”

“Yeah, so you don’t soak your top if that happens. You’re welcome, by the way.”

“Couldn’t you have given me these first, before I ruined this tank top?”

“It’ll wash out.”

Dick.

“The point is, I can help you with this. Whatever you need.”

At least I didn’t bother putting on a bra.

Kate sighed. “Fine, show me how it works.” Then she remembered how messy this could get. “But grab a towel first. Last thing I need is stale milk in my mattress.”

Once Alkim had laid the towel out over her bedding, Kate sat down and peeled off her increasingly damp tank top. She was shocked to find the wet patches had each grown to the size of her palm.

Fuck, that’s a lot of milk.

And it was still coming, like a tap that wouldn’t turn off. She could see little drops of milk still beading up on her nipples and dripping down onto the towel.

“Shit! How is it still going?” asked Kate.

“That’s called automilk. It’s when your tits keep producing more milk without additional stimulation. And that means we have to get it out.” He reached into his shopping bag. “Also got these: alcohol wipes.”

“What for?”

“To clean the area around your nipples first, standard practice before pumping.”

“Why?”

“Sterilization, helps the milk stay clean longer.”

Kate gave him an incredulous look. “Seriously? Is that really a priority right now?”

Alkim threw up his hands. “Are you gonna fight me at every step of the way, or are you gonna let me show you how it’s done? And I wasn’t finished explaining: sterilization will help prevent you from getting any infections in your milk-ducts: mastitis.”

She wasn’t about to admit it, but that at least made sense.

“Whatever, just do it.”

Kate leaned back, supported by her palms, and let Alkim wipe her nips clean. The pressure he applied was enough to increase the light trickling of milk into sprays of tiny droplets. She looked away, clenching her teeth, trying not to react to the stimulation of her insanely sensitive skin. Only once he finished did she realize that she could have done this part herself.

“Okay.” Alkim tossed the wipes onto the towel. “Now, since the milk is already flowing, we can just attach the pumps.”

Kate hadn’t seen a breast pump before. The parts that were supposed to fit over her nipples reminded her of those oxygen masks that they bring out for safety briefings on airplanes. Those were connected to little collection cups, and to thin tubes that ran to a box that she assumed did the actual pumping.

Alkim plugged the box into the wall and held up the cups for her.

She took one and tried to attach it herself, but couldn’t quite get the angle right, and soon enough the thin sprays of milk coated her hands and the plastic part.

“Might have to wipe this down again, so it can seal on properly. Want me to do one, and then you can try the other?”

How nice of him to volunteer.

Kate resisted the urge to roll her eyes. “Fine.”

Alkim wiped down the part, then her nipple again, and brought the suction-cup-thingy to her right nipple.

Kate managed to get the other one on much more easily.

“Good, now just hold the flanges there.”

Flange?

“The what?”

Alkim sighed, “The suction-cups.”

Kate held the suction cups to her leaking teats.

“Yeah, like that. I’ll turn it on now.”

He powered it up, and the motor began to whirl.

“Oooooohhhhh.”

Kate was caught off-guard by the strength of the mechanical suction. Through the translucent plastic, she could see her nipples being repeatedly pulled in, along with most of her areolas. In, out, in and out. She hadn’t really realized just how much they could be stretched out like this, seemingly triple their normal length.

Each pull drew a few drops of milk into the collection cups.

Kate felt a strange tingling in her boobs, and much sharper stings on her nipples, like pins and needles poking little, tiny holes in her skin to let the milk out.

After a few more cycles, the number of droplets doubled, then tripled. Within minutes, each tug from the pump extracted a thin trickle of milk, but from her angle she couldn’t see how much had been collected already.

“How long will this take?” asked Kate.

Alkim answered without making eye contact.

“Varies, depending on the woman; how much milk she produces, how much her breasts can store, and how long it's been since she last pumped.”

“Soooo, how long?”

He shrugged. “Could be anywhere from ten to thirty minutes.”

“Thirty minutes?!”

He threw up his hands, as if to say, “*What do you want me to do about it?*” But managed the eye contact, this time, at least. “Obviously I can’t see the future here, but probably closer to ten, since I’m guessing you wouldn’t have too much stored up already, but we won’t know it's done until the milk stops coming.”

Ugh. How is this my fucking life?

Alkim checked his phone. Kate didn’t appreciate the reminder that her own hands would be occupied for maybe the next half hour.

“Do I seriously have to hold these for the entire time?”

Alkim checked the manual. “Not sure, but I don’t think the suction alone is enough to hold them in place without risk of spilling. But I know they make special bras just for that: nursing bras. They’d keep the pumps secure, and you could free your hands while the machine milks you.”

“Fuck, so I have to buy nursing bras in my new size. Ugh, the fucking bra-shopping never ends.”

Whenever they stopped talking, the whirring of the pump began to get on her nerves. She hated dead air. Her ADHD brain already felt like she'd already wasted way too much time sitting idle, and she was getting really bored.

Alkim checked his phone again.

Despite being a certified phone-addict, Kate felt weirdly offended that Alkim would rather dick around on his phone than watch her tits getting pumped, especially when she presently lacked the same freedom.

"What? You got plans or something?"

"Well, yeah, actually. I'm supposed to pick up Mikaella in the next thirty-ish minutes."

"Picking her up from what?"

"Her cousin's salon. She's getting her hair and nails done."

"Good, hopefully she'll come back to us looking a little less basic."

Alkim rolled his eyes. "Not every girl needs a million body mods to look pretty."

"Not every girl, but definitely Mikaella. She could really use some spice in her look." *And some T&A.*

Alkim refused to take the bait and instead changed the subject. "So, your last job before Karaoke; that was web design, right?"

"Yeah, and I quit that life. Job fucking sucked."

"But was it really that much worse than Karaoke?"

"Yeah dude, I was here on a work visa. That fucking startup fucking treated me like a slave because they figured I couldn't get work anywhere else. They tried to make me work like seventy hours a week. No fucking thanks."

"Damn, yeah. That sounds awful."

She nodded. "I'd much rather have assholes gawking at my body than ever work that much again. No more startup jobs."

"Would you ever work in tech again?"

Kate shrugged. "Maybe something corporate, but I don't feel like working right now, and I still have a few more months before I need to get another job to keep my visa."

“Fair, fair. Buuuut, would you still hate it if I was the one asking you to design a web?”

That was unexpected. “Really? What the hell do you need a website for? Trying to make one of those resume sites?”

“No. Well, not exactly, and it’s not just for me. It’s for me and Mikaella.”

That was even more unexpected. “Explain.”

Alkim averted his eyes and scratched the back of his neck. “We’re going to shoot porn together.”

What?!

“You? Porn? Seriously?”

Alkim, the almost-doctor is going to do porn?

“Yeah.” He scratched at his scalp. “The idea just came to me after she sucked my dick for the second time. She seemed really into it, and her sugar daddy dropped her, so I knew we could both use the money. I floated the idea that we could just film her blowing me and earn some easy money pretty quickly doing something we both liked.”

“No fucking way. She said yes?”

“Way, dude. She agreed pretty much immediately, fifty-fifty split. We made an OnlyFans and everything.”

“Holy shit,” she murmured.

Though, on second thought, she wasn’t surprised at all that Mikaella had agreed to suck him off more.

Kate had witnessed more of that incident than she’d ever wanted, and parts of it were still seared into her gray matter: Mikaella gagging and swallowing like her life depended on it: the insane duration and incredible volume of Alkim’s cumshot: that hungry, almost feral look on Mikaella’s face as she’d lapped it up, and the sound of her moans when she drank the whole fucking jar of cum...

Kate was just glad he had Mikaella to siphon off his sex drive.

Alkim talked on, “Yeah, I figured that was a good start. I swear, I’ll start paying rent as soon as I can, but we should have our own site, right? A place that links to all our various pages, where we can post a tip jar and a wishlist, something to pump all the simps dry. Can you help us make one?”

This was maybe the third time he'd promised to start paying rent.

Kate sighed, "I can whip up something cheap I guess. How soon do you need it?"

"Whenever you get the time, we're recording later today, actually. But we could put up the site later, no rush."

"Wait, wait, wait, you're going to record a porno? Today?"

"... Yeah? I mean, we had this planned out, that's why Mikaella's getting her hair and nails done. We're going to record her going down on me when she's looking her best."

"And dudes will pay for that? Aren't there, like, millions of free videos of cute girls sucking dick out there?" *Girls cuter than Mikaella...*

"Oh, you bet your sweet ass they'll pay! You remember Monica? Vicky's friend?"

Kate nodded. Monica was no one special, just some stripper Vicky used to work with at some North Hollywood titty bar: somewhat attractive, but in that bland "common white girl" kind of way. Not the kind of girl that really appealed to Kate.

"Well, she started recording porn with her boyfriend, like, last year, and now they have enough for a down payment on a house in Van Nuys."

"Damn, really?"

"Yeah, she told us it was more about building an audience, a community of people that are obsessed with you. So, Mikaella and I figured, why not? Gotta be better than waiting tables, or fucking gross, old dudes that can't get laid without their checkbooks."

She smirked. "So, you're saying you'd rather get your dick sucked than work at Benihana?"

"No matter how this works out, I'm never doing service work again. Never."

"Damn, Alkim, the sex worker. Guess the house finally got to you after all, huh? You were the last holdout, and now you're talking about shooting porn and seducing rich ladies for housing."

"Huh. I guess that does make me a sex worker. Hadn't really thought about it like that. Figured I was more of an accessory, a live dildo for Mikaella to record with..."

Oh, Alkim, you young, naive, genius.

Kate was all too aware that, as much as that whole mess had disgusted her, she'd found it almost impossible to look away from the two of them going at it, especially from his insane climax.

It wasn't hard to imagine a video of him erupting like that all over Mikaella would ensnare hundreds of online perverts, especially if they were straight. Hell, gay dudes would probably be willing to overlook Mikaella's presence in those videos once they saw what Alkim was capable of.

Alkim was a genuine freak of nature, yet he didn't seem to understand that if he did porn with Mikaella, the primary draw would not be his dollar-store ABG, it would be the insane loads of cum he splattered onto her, and the unmistakable joy she took in feeding her cum addiction on camera.

"Wow, dude, you're really in it now. Next thing you know, you'll be in line at the Karaoke bar with the rest of us." Kate began to chant, "One of us! One of us!" Unthinkingly she tried to pound her fists on the bed as part of the chant and ended up breaking the seal of the right pump. "Fuck!"

She stopped moving her hands just in time, narrowly avoiding a spill that would have definitely soaked her sheets with milk.

"Ugh, goddammit! I hate holding things like this."

"Want me to do it?" asked Alkim.

She was about to tell him to fuck off, before she remembered they'd more than crossed that barrier last night.

"Sure, knock yourself out."

Kate handed off the pumps, grabbed her phone, and started checking Instagram. She did her best to ignore him while he maneuvered the pumps back onto her nipples and pressed them into her swollen tits.

They stayed like that for a while. She found pumping was a lot more tolerable when she had something to do, like buying that nursing bra before she could forget.

But before long, her mind became stuck on the absurdity of Alkim and Mikaella recording porn together.

Two months ago, he wouldn't let me tag him in a Facebook post because there was a picture of him holding a red solo cup. "I can't let an employer see that!" Yet now he's fine letting the whole internet see his dick?

She just couldn't shake it, and that's when she got an idea.

"Hey, Alkim."

"Yeah?"

“Do you think people would pay money to see me... pumping like this?”

Alkim's eyebrows furrowed. “Seriously?”

“Yeah, like, what if I could turn this inconvenience into income?”

“Wow... I just thought you were being sarcastic because I thought the answer was really obvious. Yeah, Kate, people would pay to see a hot, huge-titty, goth, Asian woman milking herself on camera.”

“Really? How much do you think they'd pay?”

He shrugged, “Don't have exact figures for lactation pornstars laying around, but you're in a very under-saturated market. There's not a lot of girls that look like you that can do what you do.”

“I thought you said all women can produce milk?”

“Yeah, when they have a baby, but most new mothers aren't big on getting into porn. I'd also guess that a lot of pornstars probably take a break when they give birth, and start lactating, or maybe their partners make them. But the exceptions to that rule can get a looot of attention.”

“Makes sense, I guess. Sounds like you really know the male pervert crowd, huh?”

He grinned. “Of course, it takes one to know one. But yeah, Kate, I think you could make serious cash just live-streaming this.” He nodded down at her tits. “Even more if you played with yourself at the same time.”

“Shit, I could do that.” *Would Dana be into this?* “And what if I got another girl to come on camera with me?”

“If you got another girl to suck your tits on camera? Shit, way more than solo play, for sure. Hang on, can you hold these again, I need to find something.”

Kate took the pumps back in hand, while Alkim searched around on his phone.

“Here, check this out.” He slid the phone into her cleavage, and took the pumps back into his hands, freeing her to look at whatever it was he was trying to show her.

It turned out to be a pornstar with some decent mommy milkers, and an absurd number of followers.

“Jeeeee.” Kate whistled, far more impressed with the metrics than the woman herself.

“I know, right?”

“And she’s getting what, like, ten bucks a month from each of them?”

He nodded. “Fucking raking it in.”

“Do you really think I could do numbers like that?”

He shook his head. “C’mon, Kate, where’s your ambition? You’re, what, half her BMI, with even bigger tits. I think you could beat her numbers in a few months. Hell, you could probably steal most of her fans.”

Alkim had a point, this lady was way fatter than she’d ever go for. Kate was considering the potential.

Pervs online are easier to mute than pervs in the Karaoke bar.

“Alright, how about this. I’ll make a website for all of us, cross promotional style: in exchange you’ll let me use your cameras, help me set up the shoots, and help me corner the market on online milk-perverts. Deal?”

“Deal.” Alkim agreed instantly. “And I think I have the perfect name for you to use.”

“What?”

He grinned. “Goth Milk.”

They laughed together.

Not a bad idea. If I have to identify myself with these ridiculous things, that was as good a name as any.

Eventually the flow of milk diminished to a single drop every second, and soon after that each pull from the pump extracted no additional milk.

“I think we got it all,” said Alkim, turning off the machine.

“About fucking time, ahhhhh.” Kate sighed with relief at the sudden release of her tender nipples.

Alkim emptied the cups into a mason jar, sealed it, and checked the volume.

I hope that’s not the same jar he used to collect his load...

“Hmm, about eighty, eighty-five milliliters.” He seemed a little surprised at the amount.

“Is that a little or a lot?” Kate kind of expected more, especially given the sheer volume of her tits.

“Nah, normal amount.”

“You’re sure?”

“Positive. Good color too.”

“Color? How can the color be good, it’s fucking milk-colored.”

He shook his head. “I need to send you, like, a blog or a subreddit, some reading materials. Milk color can vary depending on the nutrient content, which can also depend on time of day, or on the needs of the baby. This seems very normal, not too thin, or too yellow.”

“Fascinating.” said Kate, deadpan.

“How about your boobs? Do they feel better now? Any decrease in pressure?”

“Well they don’t feel as tight anymore, but now my nips are sore as hell.”

His lips pursed. “How sore?”

“Like they just got chewed raw by a machine for a fucking hour.”

“It was only twenty minutes.”

She glared at him, then lifted both heavy tits to get a better look at her badly chaffed nipples. They were very red, unusually puffy, and uncomfortably sensitive on top of it all, thrumming with dull aches.

“Only twenty minutes?” Kate snapped. “Just fucking look at them now. No matter what I do with these things, it’s like I’m stuck between trading one uncomfortable feeling for another.”

“Some soreness is to be expected, especially since it’s your first time pumping. It shouldn’t hurt that much once your nipples get used to it.”

“Get used to it?! That’s your genius medical advice? Isn’t there something you could do about this?”

“Like what?”

“You fixed it last night, didn’t you? Took the pain away? I want that, right now.”

The request surprised her almost as much as it surprised Alkim. His body went stiff, his face blushed red, while his eyes doubled in size and began nervously darting between Kate’s face and her freshly drained tits.

“Come again?” asked Alkim, in clear disbelief of his own ears.

Ugh, is he really gonna make me say it again?

“What, you suddenly shy now?” Kate stopped, remembering Hannah was still in her room, and presumably awake by now. She took a deep breath. “Can you please just suck on my nipples so that they’re not sore anymore?”

There was a long pause, where they both just let those insane words hang in the air.

Kate almost took it back, but the more she thought about it, the more it made sense. When she was rolling last night, she’d allowed him to suckle on impulse, and it felt amazing. This morning, her sober, gay mind found the memory revolting, but perhaps that was a mistake. Sobriety was not a good reason to shut Alkim out, the opposite really. She had to know if the best parts of last night were from the molly, or from him. She also needed to know if he really had the power to make the growth and lactation bearable, even pleasurable.

Alkim saved her from further introspection by agreeing.

“Ooookay, if that’s what you really want.”

This way, she didn’t have to explain her needs to him any more than necessary.

“I do.”

“Just really caught me off guard is all. Didn’t think you’d want me to do that again, sober, and I was kinda worried that you would be mad that I said yes last night.”

“Why? I asked you to, didn’t I?”

“Yeah, but you were on drugs. And no offense, Kate, but that’s never really stopped you from getting mad before.”

“What? Name one time I’ve gotten mad at you for doing what I asked.”

“That one party we went to together where you asked me to give you a back massage on the couch, in front of everyone, and then you got really mad at me later because everyone assumed I was your boyfriend.”

Oh. huh. Wonder how long he’s been sitting on that one.

“Fine, whatever. I’m not mad this time. I just want you to make it feel better.”

“Well, if I must suck on some titties to help my best friend, by the gods, I’ll suck it up.”

Kate, half chuckled, more just exhaled faster than normal. It wasn't very funny, but she was glad he dropped his pretend reluctance.

She propped some pillows behind her and leaned back against her wall, allowing her tits to hang down near her lap, and placed a pillow in her lap so that Alkim could reach her nips without straining his neck.

He just sat there, calmly waiting for her to give the all clear.

“Just go until I tell you to stop.”

She closed her eyes and let him take the pain and soreness away.

It wasn't long before she felt his hot breath on her sensitive right nipple. His wetted lips briefly nuzzled at the hardened nub before they enveloped the whole of her areola., and the weight of his head settled on her lap.

Then he began to suckle.

Fuck! Fuck! Fuuuuuuuck...

There was a brief spike of pain, but to her relief it faded almost instantly. It only took a few more moments before Kate felt the soreness on that side beginning to dissipate, in clear contrast to the inflamed aching in her left tit.

Whatever it was that he was giving her, it was working, and very quickly at that.

“Mmmmmm,” Kate hummed automatically.

Even without the excuse of being on a shit-ton of molly, having Alkim sucking on her tits felt unreasonably good. The other day, that thought would have made her deeply uncomfortable. Now, she was glad to know for certain, and even glad that he was as into her tits as he was. If he was the gay one, he probably would never have agreed to suck her tits into his pleasure-giving, pain-treating, anxiety-relieving mouth.

Alkim's face was a little sweaty where it met her chest, and the stubble on his face was rougher than she liked, but there was no denying the power of the chemical relief coursing through her, relief that only he could provide.

Kate's hands came to rest in his short, black hair, and she ran her fingers along his scalp. She wasn't consciously intending to pet him, but it was something to do with her hands. So, she just ignored the heat, the sweat, and held him lightly to her chest.

Not that he needed any further encouragement, lapping and suckling away to his heart's content.

“Is there any milk left?” asked Kate. She was idly curious about the newfound functionality of her breasts.

Alkim’s mouth popped off, “I don’t think so, maybe just a bit. But sucking them might cause your body to make even more milk.”

“That’s fine.” She didn’t really care about the volume, that was his problem to take care of. “Hmmm. Can you switch to the other one?”

“Sure, Kate, whatever you want.”

Whatever I want... I do want that...

Alkim latched onto her other nipple. In a matter of minutes, all the soreness and tightness had left her behind.

Sure, he can be kind of a mooch, but I can't say he never helps out around the house. Even if he probably is the cause of all this lactation.

Oooooohhhh. Shit.

Kate wasn’t sure why she hadn’t connected those dots before, but now that she had, she was nearly certain it was the truth. But she wanted complete certainty.

“Hey, dude.” She patted his head, already a little damp from perspiration.

“Hmm?” he mumbled in acknowledgement, keeping his mouth on her nipple.

“Did you do this to me?” she asked.

His lips unsealed so he could speak. “Do what?”

“Make me like this.” She squeezed her tits together with her elbows, in case he wasn’t sure what she was referring to. “Did you make them grow?”

Alkim bit his lip. She half-expected a denial.

“I think so.” He half-confessed.

“You think so? How can you not know for sure?” Kate’s words were accusatory, but her tone was oddly toothless. She never even stopped running her fingers through his slick hair.

Should I be mad? No, not until I hear him out.

“It’s complicated.” He sighed and removed the pillow, resting his head on her bare thighs so they could see each other’s faces without her breasts getting in the way. “I didn’t know I was doing

anything weird until you pointed it out to me last night. Only after you asked me how I was making everything feel so good.”

She nodded. “Yeah.”

“But I must have been doing something for days without knowing it, or nothing would have changed, right?”

“Makes sense.” Kate agreed, idly playing with his hair.

“I still don’t understand how the power works. I know I’m making chemicals, somehow. But at the same time, I can’t really control them, not completely, at least. As far as I can tell, it’s like my body just makes whatever it thinks my brain wants.”

“Whatever your brain wants? So, just big, milky boobs?”

She couldn’t help but laugh at the absurdity of it all; the revelation that he was such a boob-guy that his chemistry powers would do this to her without his conscious mind ever pitching in.

Alkim looked up at her, puzzled. “You’re really not mad?”

“Eh, it’s not your fault”

“Well yeah, but I thought you didn’t want them getting any bigger.”

“I don’t, but if you didn’t do it on purpose then why should I be mad?”

Kate was also still grateful that he saved her from a trip to the hospital last night, but she didn’t want to inflate his ego any further, or give him something to lord over her during their next argument.

“Yeah, but I think you’re right. Well, actually, this morning, I did figure out how to do one thing.”

“What?”

“I made my own Adderall, internally.”

“Holy shit, really?”

He grinned, “Yeah, it was fucking nuts, such a rush. Woke me right the fuck up, dude.”

Fuck yes! That could be a game-changer.

“Well don’t hold out on me, man, I want my prescription filled too.”

“Sure, I can do that.” He licked his lips, then abruptly stopped and looked back at her. “But only if you’re okay with the potential side effects.”

Now the choice was hers to make: awesome drugs and huge tits, or sobriety and normalcy?

Kat didn't take long to decide.

Whatever side-effects his chemistry has on my body, the main effects more than made up for it. Having to milk myself daily might not be so bad if he's the one doing the milking, instead of that stupid machine.

“I can deal with the side effects, if you promise to help get me through them.” She squeezed her tits together between her elbows.

You broke them, you buy them.

“I promise, Kate, I’ll help you get through any and all side effects, whatever you need, whatever you want. And I promise to do whatever I can to figure out these powers, for the both of us.”

Oh shit, that's right. If he learns to control this power, there's no telling what kinds of fun we could get up to...

Kate leaned down and hugged him tightly, partially smothering him in the process, not that he minded.

She let him go and breathed a sigh of relief, as though two huge weights were lifted from her shoulders. Whatever happened next, she wouldn't have to deal with it alone.

Alkim brought her back to the situation at hand. “Soooo, how do you want me to deliver your prescription?” He smiled unabashedly, his eyes darting between her face and her chest.

Oh, right. Mouth, or tits?

Kate wasn't sure which would feel better right then.

“Don't care, dealer's choice.”

Alkim chose tits.

The more he suckled, the more uppers entered her system, and the more uppers he gave her the better she felt. Once she hit that perfect combination of relaxed, alert, and horny, she abandoned any notion of ever asking him to stop.

Unfortunately for Kate, Alkim's phone began to ring.

His mouth unsealed from her tit with a pop, and he moved off her chest. Kate sat back up and watched him answer that call.

“Okay, I’ll be there in fifteen minutes, bye.” He hung up and turned back to Kate. “You all good now?”

“Yup. I’m good, focused. Think I might get started on that website now.”

“Perfect,” he got out of her bed and stood up, ‘cuz I’ve gotta go pick Mikaella up from the salon.”

“Okay. Have fun.” *Have fun?*

“Thanks. We’ll probably be in her room for a few hours. Just let me know next time you need any help with... you know, and I’ll come around as soon as I can.”

“Count on it.”

Alkim grabbed the jar of milk, closed the door behind him, and left to pick up his personal pornstar.

Kate, now fed, drained, and medicated, shifted over to her desktop and got to work on a web layout. She made a section for the models: Alkim, Mikaella, and herself. On a whim, she added a page for Vicky, just in case she wanted in on this new business of theirs. Then Kate’s thoughts drifted from her friends to her boob-hungry date from the other day.

What would Dana think about all this lactation? Sure, she really liked my boobs, but would she really want to drink milk from my nips?

Alkim seemingly couldn’t get enough of the stuff, but Alkim was a guy. He probably saw them as a sign of fertility in a mate, or whatever bullshit straight men looked for in women. Kate liked boobs herself, but getting squirted with milk from her date’s boobs was not a fantasy of hers.

Fuck it.

Kate: Hey

Kate: Guess what I can do now?

Dana: ???

Kate took a quick video of herself squeezing out just one droplet of milk from each tit, and sent it to Dana.

Dana: OMG

Dana: MOMMY!

Dana: Sorry

Dana: MOMMY!

Dana: Sorry
Dana: MOMMY!

Well, alright then. Dana likes milk.

XVIII : Star Power

Mikaella

Mikaella was having a very productive day.

In just four hours she'd gotten her hair, nails, and makeup done; gotten an STD test at the free clinic; scheduled an appointment to get an IUD; and still had time for some last-minute shopping for the shoot.

Though Mikaella was far from sick of blowing him, she could hardly wait for the all-clear to have raw sex with Alkim. Just tasting his cum brought her more pleasure than all the pre-Alkim sexual contact she could remember; a creampie from him had to be magical.

He'll be so happy when I can give him the green light to fuck my pussy! I can't wait to surprise him with it!

When she saw his car pull up in front of her, she got so excited that she nearly dropped her shopping bags.

She opened the passenger side door, greeted him with a "Heyyyy!" threw her stuff in the back, and took her seat.

"What do you think? Do you like them?"

Mikaella tossed her new pink highlights over her ear and batted her long, false eyelashes at him, splitting his attention between her new hairdo and her makeup: a combination of mascara, eyeshadow, and magenta lipstick.

She waited with bated breath for his approval.

Hope I didn't overdo the ABG look, or the highlights. I'll just go back to black if he doesn't like it.

Alkim smiled magnanimously. "I love them." He ran a finger down one stray, pink lock, playfully curled it around his finger, then tucked it back behind her ear. "They're very 'you.'"

Oh, thank God!

The combination of his touch and those six words overrode any lingering anxieties about her makeover, leaving her with a prideful glow.

“Thank you!” she beamed. “I wasn’t sure if it was all too much or not enough.”

“Pink and black are very hard to blend like this, but I think you pulled it off perfectly.” He walked his fingers down her neck to her shoulder and gave an affectionate squeeze.

God, he’s so fucking sweet!

It took all her self-control to resist undoing his pants and going down on him right there and then, but that would have prematurely ruined her whole do.

Plus, she wasn’t sure just how illegal road-head was, though his tinted windows made it seem almost doable.

Her reverie was interrupted by something Alkim said.

“Sorry, what was that?”

“I said your cousin does great work. How big is your family, anyway?”

“My mom has six siblings, and they all have kids.”

“Siblings?”

She shook her head. “Nope, just me. I always wished for sisters, but my mom didn’t want any more kids.”

“Oh, sorry to hear that.”

“It’s fine.”

Mikaella was glad he didn’t ask about her dad.

“Oh, can you put the windows up, please?” she asked.

“Sure.”

“Thanks, I don’t want to mess up my hair.”

Not yet anyway...

Alkim rolled the windows up and started driving home. Mikaella busied herself taking car selfies for both Instagram and OnlyFans and started mentally planning out their shoot. Except, all her

plans were vague, and she lost focus once she imagined the part where she was sucking him off again.

Once home, Mikaella went straight for her room and set up the ring lights they borrowed from Vicky's closet. Then, she laid out the contents of her shopping bag for his examination: maid and schoolgirl outfits from a costume shop.

Alkim entered a few minutes later with his laptop and two cameras. He set them down on her desk before he noticed.

"Oh? Is that what you bought today?"

"Mhm! Just some costumes from a shop I went to." She sat down between them. "Which do you like best: sexy schoolgirl, or French maid?"

The Catholic schoolgirl outfit had a shorter skirt, but the maid costume had more frills and accessories that she could take off gradually. Of course, Mikaella had loathed working as an actual maid, but this time she would only need to clean one thing.

"Hmmm." Alkim seemed uncertain, she watched his eyes flit between the costumes.. "Honestly, Mikaella, these look great, but if I had to choose, I'd prefer one of your outfits."

"Really? No costume?"

That was unexpected. Her sugar daddies would have jumped at the chance to get her in either of these outfits, and it seemed like most of the internet agreed with them.

"Yeah. Don't get me wrong, we can use these down the line, but for our first time I think it would be nice if it was just us, y'know? No livestream, no outfits, just you and me, having fun recording, together."

Awww! That's really sweet!

"If you say so!"

"I just think it'll be better this way, so we can record the video with two different camera angles and cut them together as we need."

"Makes sense." Mikaella agreed.

"Also, I couldn't figure out the livestream thing in time, so that'll have to be later."

"That's okay! Takes away the pressure to be always 'on,' you know?"

He smiled at her, “Exactly what I was thinking.” He set the laptop and little camera up on her desk, then removed the lens cap from the bigger, fancier Nikon. “I figured we could start with some pictures, that sound good to you?”

“Sounds great! Just let me choose the perfect outfit.”

Really, she just wanted to get to the dick-sucking part, but she knew this was all part of the process.

Mikaella threw off her streetwear and quickly rummaged through her closet for that ideal blend of cute and slutty.

She ended up going with a teal, backless crochet halter top that showed off her chest and midriff, and a mauve skirt so indecently short that it would have given her high school principal an aneurysm. Both articles had been purchased on a shopping trip with her former sugar daddy. Now, the internet was gonna see her wearing them while she blew Alkim.

“Ta-da! What do you think?”

“Perfect.” Alkim held the camera to his eye and started taking pictures.

She followed his lead.

Click.

“Bend over for me.”

Mikaella bent over.

Click, click.

“Hands and knees.”

She got down on her hands and knees.

Click, click, click.

“Throw the skirt over. Great, now pull your panties to the side.”

She did and wasn’t surprised to find they were damp already.

Click, click, click, click.

“Perfect, you have such a pretty pussy.”

It went on like that for a while: cutesy poses, slutty poses; facing away with her ass out; on her back with her legs spread; on her knees looking up at him, pawing at his shorts, doing her best to ask him to whip it out, telepathically.

That didn't work, but Alkim showed his approval through an ever-increasing number of camera shutters.

Click, click, click, click, click.

It made for surprisingly effective foreplay. She hadn't expected to enjoy being told what to do—how to show off her own body—but every time she followed his instructions she got a pleasant tingle in her chest, and a little buzz on her clit.

Can the camera see how wet he's making me?

"Great, I think we got enough of the 'before' shots."

Oh, thank god!

"Do you want to see how they turned out?"

Just let me suck your dick already!

"Sure!" Mikaella agreed.

Alkim sat down on the bed. Mikaella slid into his lap and let him cycle through the pictures while she ground her wet panties over his crotch.

The pictures came out super sexy. The way she was posed and framed in each shot made her look a lot sultrier and a lot less desperately horny than she really felt.

"Oooo, these are so cute!" She bounced on his lap excitedly. "You're really good at this."

"Not really, It's not hard to frame the perfect subject."

Mikaella licked her lips.

"I mean it, Alkim, you're really, *really* talented."

The combination of praise and grinding was causing him to rapidly stiffen, and soon the fabric of his shorts was poking the exposed portion of her ass.

It was time for the main event.

Mikaella licked her lips.

But Alkim reminded her that they needed a plan before starting the real shoot.

“So, how do we want to do this?” he asked. “We never actually decided on anything besides ‘record a blowjob,’ huh?”

“Well, I did end up watching some porn the last few days to see how the pros do it, and it gave me a few ideas.”

“Watching some porn” was underselling her research. Mikaella had sorted through the top blowjob videos on a half dozen websites and studied the most viewed ones carefully, almost single-mindedly, even taking notes as she went.

She'd gotten so hot watching those clips, though, not from the people on camera—lesser dicks did nothing for her—just imagining herself doing all those things for Alkim made her literally drool with anticipation.

Except the point wasn't to get herself off, the point was to learn. Every time she'd sucked Alkim off she'd relied almost entirely on instinct, even more than the techniques she developed as a sugar baby. That had worked for her so far, though apparently, looking good on camera would require more from her than just pleasing Alkim.

Of course, pleasing him was still her main goal—how else was she supposed to get his cum?—but she also had to please their unseen audience if she wanted to turn this into her career.

“Yeah? And what did you learn?” asked Alkim.

The right faces to make with my mouth stretched out, the right amount of eye contact, where to keep my hands, how many hands to use, how much I should play with the balls, how much noise I should make, which search terms I should play into...

“Mostly just how to make it look right for the camera, like always keeping the camera's view in mind. Oh! And that a lot of people prefer when there's some plot before the actual sex. Never really watched porn before, so I always thought that was just for laughs, like the ‘in front of my salad’ thing, or the lemon stealing whores video.”

“That's not a joke; we do have a lot of lemon whores in this neighborhood.”

She laughed. “But yeah, I was trying to think up some ideas, but then I thought I should get your opinion first, since you're a guy and you probably know what guys who watch porn are into, haha.”

Wait, does he watch porn?

“You watch porn, right?” she asked.

He scratched behind his head. "I did, yeah. Started watching a lot more after I moved in here, for obvious reasons."

Of course, the titty monster. Wait-

"Did? Does that mean you stopped?"

He grinned. "Yeah, after the first time you blew me. Haven't felt the need to touch the stuff since."

AWWWW! That's so sweet! God, even when he's only praising me for giving head, it still puts butterflies in my stomach.

Her gaze drifted to the crotch of his shorts.

"So," his voice snapped Mikaella back to Earth, "we should probably come up with a story, yeah? Just the flimsiest excuse of a plot that inevitably leads to a blowjob." He laughed.

"Mhm. I'm trying to think of something." She closed her eyes so that the outline of his dick wouldn't distract her anymore.

This video needed to be good if they were gonna make next month's rent payment.

Then she had it.

Mikaella took a deep breath and knocked on her own door.

"Come in," said Alkim.

She entered. "Heyyyyy." She closed the door behind her as sluttily as possible, bending unnecessarily far forward, and sticking her ass out towards Alkim.

"Hey," he said with some apathy. He was lying on her bed, pretending to look at his phone.

They'd gone over camera placement just a minute ago. Alkim had set the Nikon up on her desk so that it would catch them on the bed, in profile, while the GoPro was mounted on a headband that he'd supposedly used to capture snorkeling and SCUBA diving footage.

Its new purpose would be much sexier, while the things he filmed would be only slightly less wet.

Mikaella strutted towards him, nervously twirling her hair.

"I, um, need to talk to you about... something."

“Ugh, what is it now?”

She bit her lip, “I can’t make rent this month...”

“Are you fucking kidding me-!” he caught himself before he used her real name, “-again? You little brat! You need to get your lazy ass out of the house and get a real fucking job, right now!”

Mikaella choked down a giggle. *Bratty! Stay bratty!*

“I’m tryinggggg!” She whined. “It’s just sooo haaaard!” She flopped down on the bed next to him, covering her face in a pillow, making sure his POV camera had a good shot of her ass jiggling as she slapped her hands and feet on the mattress in a sexy little tantrum. “No one’s hiring! It’s like, the economy and stuff.”

“Well, you need to figure something out. I can’t keep covering for you. I have my own bills to pay.”

“Pleeeaaaaaase?” she begged, clasping her hands together. “Please, please, please, just give me another month! I’ll do aaaaanything!” She started bouncing lightly on her knees to look more girlish.

Alkim cocked an eyebrow at her, which was completely unnecessary since his face wasn’t in the shot.

“Anything?” he asked.

She bit her lower lip, both to seem nervous, and to keep herself from laughing at how silly it was. Then, she placed a hand on his crotch and started rubbing his dick through the fabric.

“Anything,” she whispered.

Alkim sighed, “Fuck it! Fine, if you do a good job, I’ll give you one more month to pay me back. But until you pay me back, you’re gonna be my personal little fuckdoll. That means you do what I want, whenever I want, for however long I want it. Got that?”

“Okay...” she mumbled under her breath.

“What was that? Speak up: yes, or no?”

“Yes.”

“Yes, who?”

She pouted, bitch-like, then gave in. “Yes, sir.”

“Well, don’t just sit there, take it out.”

“Yes, sir.” She repeated, rolling her eyes for the camera.

Alkim lifted his legs up, allowing Mikaella to pull down his shorts and underwear, and freeing his cock.

“Oh, fuck!” she gasped, like this was her first time seeing it.

To be fair, this actually was her first time seeing it like this: Alkim must have shaved or trimmed his pubes since the last time. She hadn’t minded the more unkempt look, but she had to admit that absence of bush had the effect of making his dick and balls seem bigger, and more intimidating.

Especially his balls. They were nothing like the shriveled, old man ball she’d had to deal with. The skin was smooth, almost completely devoid of wrinkles as if it were stretched out to capacity, like it couldn’t hold any more of that impossibly yummy sperm, and needed Mikaella’s help to relieve the pressure.

The dick was just starting to get hard, with the head hovering just above his thigh, while the shaft was steadily growing more vertical, like an obelisk being erected for worship.

“Oh my god! It’s soooo big!” She marveled, biting her lip. “I’ve never sucked a dick this big before!”

That should play well on camera!

“Well, either you’re gonna learn how, or I’m gonna get a new roommate. Your choice.”

The irony was not lost on Mikaella that Alkim was really the one who couldn’t pay rent, and that her porn character needed way more of a reason to suck him off than she ever did. Given the grin on his face, Alkim probably had the same thought.

Still, one of the things she’d found over and over again in her “research” was that a ton of guys were really into the degradation angle. They loved nothing more than seeing a girl get put in her place.

Men...

In this case, that meant she would have to pretend to hate sucking his dick, then give in anyway.

That turned out to be much harder than it sounded.

Whenever Mikaella saw, smelled, or touched Alkim's dick, her mouth watered like a leaky faucet, and her jaw dropped reflexively. Already the scent of him was driving her wild with lust.

Her nose was signaling to her brain and pussy that she had to get ready for him, get ready to satisfy him and extract that mind-blowingly perfect cum.

She found nothing degrading or one-sided about getting on her knees and sucking a dick that was guaranteed to make her cum and leave her far happier than when she started. Pretending to hate this dick was like pretending to hate breathing, though that was also something she'd gotten much better at going without.

It took all her focus to not immediately comply with his performative demands. Tentatively, she grabbed the shaft around the middle, like she was intimidated by its size. She squeezed, making sure the camera would capture how big it looked in her little hand, then pulled his foreskin taut, displaying the fullness of his dick.

It only took a few more pumps before it was fully hard, and a large, transparent bead of delicious precum greeted her. She spread it up and down the shaft until it was slick, glistening, and made little wet sounds between her fingers.

Mmmmmm. I love how this dick never needs extra lube...

Alkim sighed deeply, "Come on, fuckdoll, do you really think a handjob's gonna cut it?"

Mikaella bit her lower lip, and avoided direct eye contact, like she was in over her head.

It was odd. After years of pretending to enjoy sex acts she hated, here she was, pretending to hate sex acts she loved. To help her stay in character, she imagined it was one of her sugar daddies talking to her like that, demanding a blowjob so rudely. Only then was she able to lock her jaw in place and scowl up at him like the bratty girl she was supposed to be portraying.

She swallowed the drool pooling in her mouth, which, from the outside, might have looked like a nervous gulp. Then, with maximum faux reluctance, Mikaella puckered her lips and kissed the tip of Alkim's cockhead.

The moment his precum came into contact with her mouth, she was ready to drop the act and start sucking, but she managed to keep her mouth closed. Well, almost closed. The tip of her tongue darted out and collected that first drop of precum, but that probably wasn't visible from the camera's perspective.

"Come on, fuckdoll." Alkim grabbed the base of his dick and started slapping the warm, weighty shaft against her cheeks. "It's not going to suck itself."

She'd completely forgotten to flinch for the first couple of hits, and just stared at the dick with wide eyes until it settled against her lips. Then, she remembered she was supposed to hate this.

Mikaella glared up at the camera defiantly, slowly opened her mouth, and let him push the head of his cock inside.

As usual, the moment she invited his presence, his cock sprayed out a generous teaspoon of precum onto her tongue. She'd prepared for this, and started gargling around the thick shaft loudly enough to disguise any pleased sounds from her chest.

She widened her eyes to appear unprepared for his girth, as if last night she hadn't begged for the privilege of sucking this dick until she fell asleep.

Still, a moan escaped her throat before she could think of clamping it down. She salvaged the situation by forcing her face into a deep frown and looked up at the camera with as much indignity as she could summon.

Then, she started pumping up and down with both hands while her mouth stayed affixed to the upper quarter of his shaft.

"Mmmm, that's much better. Good fuckdoll."

Good fuckdoll.

Alkim placed his right hand on her head but didn't apply any downward pressure. The hand was just to establish who was in charge, maybe make her seem like more of his pet fuckdoll.

Yes... I'm a good fuckdoll...

Mikaella's conscious mind knew this was just roleplay for the cameras, but she couldn't help but melt at the tender display of affection. She loved feeling his hands on her head while she worked, and, on a deeper level, she felt the praise was legitimate, as was his desire to call her 'fuckdoll.'

I never suggested that name: he chose to call me that all on his own. That has to mean something, right? It means he thinks I'm cute, little thing he can move and pose and fuck however he likes...

I must be a good fuckdoll for real!

Unthinkingly, her bobbing mouth had been getting progressively lower on each downstroke. Her lips were now halfway down his cock.

Ooops! Got a bit carried away there. Gotta struggle more!

She stopped bobbing her head and pretended to gag, averting her eyes like she was embarrassed, or scared of throwing up.

Another splash of precum hit her tongue.

Immediately, and as loudly as possibly, she sucked and slurped it down, lapping at every vein and fold of skin.

Mmmmmm! Thank you! Thank you! Thank you!

“Ahhhhh,” Alkim sighed, “that’s it. Keep it up.”

So, she did, in character, sucking and jerking Alkim’s cock with not a word nor a single drop escaping her mouth.

Every minute or so she’d switch between focusing on the cock and staring up at the camera. She loved making eye contact with her mouth around him; it always made their connection feel so much more real, more emotional, and more intense for both mind and body.

That’s why she was having such a hard time keeping her gaze fixed on the camera, and not Alkim’s piercing, brown eyes.

He really does have perfect lashes.

To an outsider, it might have looked like Alkim was content to sit there and point the camera at the blowjob, yet after a few minutes of this, Mikaella started to notice that, while he kept the camera and his eyes pointed at her, it seemed more like he wasn’t looking at her, but through her.

Sometimes guys did that when they wanted to keep from cumming too soon, but that usually meant closing their eyes completely to avoid overstimulation. Mikaella felt none of the signs of an impending orgasm from Alkim. If anything, her restrained enthusiasm meant he should take longer to finish.

For a moment, Mikaella worried she wasn’t pleasing him, but then she tasted more of his precum, and her worries vanished. His dick wouldn’t have rewarded her if her technique was off.

That pensive, thoughtful face of his meant something more, like there was something else distracting him.

She wanted to talk to him, ask him if everything was alright, but not enough to take her mouth off him. Once started, Mikaella found it almost impossible to stop until she’d gotten a load out of him.

Maybe he’s just concerned about the shot? We should probably learn sign language, or Morse code. That way, we could still talk to each other like this. I could tap out little messages on his leg asking if I’m doing a good job, if I should go lower, if I could start playing with myself...

I wonder, what’s he thinking about?

Alkim

Even before Alkim became aware of his abilities, it was clear to him that Mikaella was enjoying these blowjobs, his cum, and his precum, far more than was normal for any woman.

He hadn't the faintest clue why until he took note of some of the compounds his Cowper's gland was infusing his precum with. None were particularly exotic, just naturally occurring neurotransmitters, at very potent doses. Altogether, they would drastically increase the pleasure she felt, and the levels spiked every time she received a blast of precum.

Just then, as if to prove his point, he felt the rush of fluid up his urethra, and a moment later he felt her tongue curling around his cockhead, followed by renewed and powerful suction on his cock.

He groaned and let her please him.

The explanation for this phenomenon was clear enough to him. Alkim liked getting his dick sucked, so his body made sure Mikaella enjoyed it just as much as he did, and continuously at that. If it were just his orgasm that brought her pleasure, that would have trained Mikaella to just rush for the finish line to get her reward. Instead, the constant drip-feeding of precum encouraged her to edge him for as long as possible, which was always how he preferred to masturbate whenever time allowed.

Now, he had proof that her oral fixation was not merely some kink, nor a pathological need to be a people-pleaser: she was receiving a steady stream of mind-altering chemicals through his precum.

In fact, they'd probably been training each other. Over the last few days, marathon bouts of oral sex must have become very routine for the both of them, as evidenced by their mutual performances this morning. Both were now capable of completing this exchange of fluids without any need for conscious control over their bodies.

Pavlov's friend with benefits? Damn, that's so... fucking hot!

And that wasn't all his body was dosing her with. There was spilanthol to stimulate her salivary glands, and endorphins to give her energy and to keep her jaws from aching. There were also hormones present, but not the same mixture he'd given to Kate, and their names and functions were beyond him just then.

Alkim let himself get distracted by the sight of Mikaella's cheeks hollowing in and out as her head bobbed halfway down, paired with that twisting squeezing from her hands pumping the remainder of his shaft. It felt even better than it looked, and it looked absolutely perfect.

It took another minute before he regained focus. What he needed was the full picture, and to get that, he needed to sample Mikaella's internal chemistry.

Unfortunately for Alkim, his little blowjob-princess wasn't producing delicious breastmilk that he could analyze by simply tasting it and checking for any unexpected chemicals. This would require more imagination and experimentation than he'd expected.

He thought about various monitoring techniques he'd used at the hospital: EKG machines, thermometers, pulse oximeters, and various blood testing devices. Blood testing would be the most informative, but he didn't want to make her bleed.

There must be some way to check her indirectly or diffusely: some method my body must already be employing to ensure Kate and Mikaella aren't given more than they can handle...

Then it occurred to Alkim: he already had one highly sensitive, blood-filled organ in close contact with Mikaella's system. The skin in her mouth and throat was not completely open, but it was semi-permeable.

Will that be enough?

There was only one way to find out.

"Alright, slut. Time to prove yourself."

Alkim took a handful of Mikaella's new highlights, wrapped them around his right hand like boxing tape, and pressed her head down.

Mikaella stayed in character too. She whined with her mouth around the top third of his shaft, and looked up at him with pouty eyes, but submissively allowed him to plug her mouth completely. He loved the vibrations she sent up his shaft, that sulky face stretched around his dick, the constant flicking of the expert tongue around his crown.

It really was working for him.

But this wasn't just about his pleasure, or the video they were shooting. Kinky as it was, this was a crucial experiment, and even something of a health check.

He shifted and intensified his chemical awareness onto his receptive cockhead, now lodged in Mikaella's throat. He could sense the countless little capillaries just beneath the surface, and their proximity to her cells just beyond the reach of his power. He was almost there, but he needed more. Not just more stimulation, but more contact.

Every thirty seconds or so he pulled Mikaella up to his tip and slowly pushed her back down his shaft. At first, he did so gently, but after the third time when she didn't tap out or mumble her safe-word, he started shoving her head down deeper. Eventually, he progressed to the point where her lips were sealed just above his balls, and his cockhead was lodged in her throat.

After holding still like this for some time, it almost felt to Alkim as if the thin layers of skin that separated them were fading away, dissolving to nothingness.

Then, his awareness exploded outwards, like he'd been wearing his binoculars backwards, and had only just flipped them around. He was an explorer navigating an undiscovered river, mapping the current of chemicals circulating throughout Mikaella's body.

He was able to sense the various electrolytes in her plasma, blood sugars, and everything else the human body needed to sustain itself. Every beat of her heart brought him a new stream of information, just over one per second, constantly refreshing and expanding his connection to her body.

Ha! Elizabeth Holmes can suck my dick!

He pumped his free fist in triumph.

Were this a machine he'd designed, it could have won him a Nobel prize in medicine. Of course, he couldn't exactly replicate and publish his discoveries, but he refused to let that spoil this achievement.

In a way, this was the most intimate connection he'd ever shared with another human being. Yet, he still needed more information, and his newfound chemoreception technique seemed to work best when the contact between them was maximized.

Staying in character, Alkim said what he thought a scumbag douchebro would say in this situation.

"Pretty good job deepthroating, suckslut. But I wanna know how long you can hold your breath." He shoved her head down, keeping his hand on her new highlights, and watched her eyes, ensuring he was ready to pull her free at the first signs of struggle. "Take. It. all." he grunted between each word. When her lips had again taken him to the root, he called her a "good fuckdoll," and went back to concentrating on the link between their systems.

It wasn't long before he noticed something truly odd.

After a minute like this, Mikaella's blood oxygen levels were still remarkably high. They only began to drop after ninety seconds, and slowly at that. When the second minute rolled around her oxygen saturation levels still hadn't dropped below ninety-five percent, while her eyes were still lively and perfectly focused on the camera, at least whenever she wasn't focused on Alkim himself.

Mikaella seemed eager to prove she was a good suckslut, and it became clear to him that she wasn't going to back out, nor would she take a single breath without his permission.

How is she doing this? I've never seen her go swimming, jogging, or do cardio of any kind...

Alkim concentrated once again on her bloodstream, but took a wider view this time, and noted with some confusion that the fluid itself was thicker than his own.

Only then did Alkim finally identify the main hormone his body was supplying her with.

Erythropoietin?

A hormone that increases red-blood-cell counts, and the cell's corresponding levels of hemoglobin, a molecule which carries oxygen.

Holy shit! No wonder she can hold her breath for so long! All the cum and precum she's drunk must have added up to one intense blood-doping treatment. Mikaella could probably give Lance Armstrong a run for his money. Fuck, she might be able to rawdog Mount Everest, without bottled oxygen!

Now it was all falling into place. Though he'd wanted to see Mikaella with more curves, whenever she was sucking him off, all his priorities must have become very blowjob-centric. That also explained what all the extra calories in her diet had gone into. While Kate's body had immediately prioritized breast growth, Mikaella's body had instead been conditioning itself to win a gold medal in fellatio.

Wonder if her myoglobin levels are equally high. She'd probably kill it as a free diver. Maybe I should take her out to Catalina sometime...

Then he checked his phone, and was shocked to find it had been more than three minutes since her last breath. Any other woman might have passed out sixty seconds ago, yet Mikaella's tongue and lips remained active the entire time, and she was looking up at him with unshaken determination to please him.

Hot as that was for him to realize, they were still recording, and this deepthroating session had progressed from a sexual spectacle into the realm of medical intrigue. Alkim was not quite ready to draw that kind of attention to himself nor his cumslut just yet.

He pulled her up by her long hair. Mikaella gasped lightly, still connected to Alkim with strands of drool, yet she still didn't look nearly as rough as one might expect after nearly three minutes of continuous deepthroating.

"Holy shit-" he caught himself nearly using her name "-girl?! You a professional dicksucker or something?"

"Yes, sir." She nodded obediently and gave him one long lick from his balls up his shaft and to the head of his cock. Alkim's hand was still wrapped up in her hair, but the motion was all from Mikaella.

She hardly looked taxed by the experience, and clearly wanted to start round two.

"Fucking hell. Keep that up, fuckdoll, and maybe I won't make you pay me back for this month."

He aimed his facecam at the thick, purplish ring of lipstick, a mark of her complete mastery over all things oral sex.

If anything, his hand in her hair was only reining in her full potential.

Freestyle time.

He let go of her hair, allowing Mikaella to make him cum at her own pace.

Immediately, she descended back onto the cock, slurping and bobbing away like a woman possessed. It was like she loved his dick more than the air she breathed. In fact, that might literally be true now that he's made her so much less dependent on continuous breathing.

What if I did the same thing to my blood and muscles? It'd make me a lot better at everything from swimming, to running, to eating pussy... Hell, I've been thinking too small this whole time. This morning I'd been impressed by growing tits, and making amphetamines, but I could change my own body in countless tiny ways if I only taught myself how: antibodies for any disease, poison resistance, rapid healing, cancer prevention...

The more Alkim thought about it, the more potential he saw, the more enamored he became with standing on the cutting edge of human biochemical enhancement. This was exactly what he'd wanted to do with his knowledge, his degree: real experimental science.

No one else could match what he'd achieved in mere days, operating on pure instinct, and without any need for needles, measurements, or a supplier of chemicals. Over a greater timescale, there was no limit to what he could learn about the human body, about his power of chemical control, and no limit to what he could change.

And to think, a year ago I would have settled for something as trivial as a medical degree. Ha!

But to do that, he would need a test subject: someone to practice on, to help him hone his techniques.

And who better than Mikaella?

She was the perfect candidate for such an experiment. Mikaella had already confessed to an entire list of body image issues, issues he could remedy with ease, and without any changes in their routine. Instead of accidentally giving Kate tiny doses of laced saliva, he could introduce huge quantities of chemicals directly into Mikaella's mouth and stomach.

He could give her exactly the body they both wanted: busty, petite, one her cousins and former classmates would look at with envy. A body superior to anything her former sugar daddy could acquire with all the money and cosmetic surgeries at his disposal.

Still, while he hadn't exactly given that pass/fail bioethics class his full attention, his professor was pretty clear on the importance of getting informed consent from test subjects, and Alkim was

about seventy percent sure not disclosing the experiment to Mikaella would violate the Geneva Convention.

Yet, despite their intimate physical proximity, and their new business relationship as co-pornstars, Mikaella hadn't been much more than an acquaintance until a few days ago. There was a lot he still didn't know about her, including how she might react, or how well she did with secrets.

Even if she didn't mean to out me, accidents happen. The wrong ears at the wrong time, and I could wind up as the unfortunate lab rat. But it's also far too late to stop the experiment or break off our new relationship.

She's addicted to me now. I did that to her, but I don't have the faintest clue how to reverse that process. Not like I can send her to rehab for a blowjob addiction.

Then again, why would she want me to undo anything? Haven't I already improved her life for the better?

Thanks to me, she cums like crazy from blowjobs, she doesn't have to date disgusting old men, she can hold her breath like a champion diver, and she's a lot happier now than when I first met her.

It's not like she won't enjoy the treatment and the final results. She might just thank me for everything, then ask for seconds.

Fuck it.

If it doesn't work then we keep things as-is. If it does work, I'll tell her how I did it, and if she really wants, I can undo it.

Alkim figured that her blood was probably about as oxygen carrying as it could get without thickening to the point of danger. Short of rearranging her airways to make choking impossible, she was about as physically gifted of a cocksucker as she would ever need to be. He didn't want to risk her forming any dangerous blood clots, so he halted further production of erythropoietin.

It was time to guide her transformation in a new and much more visually interesting direction.

He imagined that flat chest of hers filling out, growing, and growing, until those tits were big enough to completely smother his dick. Only the head would be able to escape her cleavage, and she'd bend over to suck on it while she bounced her huge tits over the rest of his cock, pausing only to combine his cum with her own breastmilk...

Oooohhh fuuuuck! Yes! The blowjob-titfuck-lactation combo: that should be my first objective.

Ever since he'd gotten hooked on big titty porn, Alkim had always wanted to try titfucking, but he'd never been with any woman that was chesty enough to pull it off. If he could grow

Mikaella's tits to that size, and get her producing milk like Kate, he would have proof positive in his ability to consciously change the physiology of another human being.

Not exactly his loftiest goal, but it was just a start.

He concentrated on his balls, temporarily halting all testosterone production, instead directing them to function temporarily as supercharged ovaries. Soon they were producing levels of feminizing hormones far above Mikaella's natural baseline, especially estrogen, and prolactin.

Mikaella said she wanted to be bustier than Hannah. It would be rude not to give her what she wanted, ungentlemanly, even.

Bigger tits, wider hips, and a fatter ass to boot: that would be his gift to her, and to himself.

Oh man, we could track her progress on our OnlyFans, get the people invested in her growing figure! Note to self, get all her measurements right after this, before she starts her second puberty.

The mixture was almost perfected, yet Alkim felt there was something missing.

He couldn't quite shake his earlier paranoia over how Mikaella might react to these changes, or if she discovered he was the cause of them.

Why had Kate not seemed the least bit upset with me over her recent transformation, even with all the assorted inconveniences those giant, lactating breasts had caused her?

He wanted to believe it was just because they were good friends, or because of the fact that his abilities had saved her life last night, but that couldn't be all of it. Kate may have come to that conclusion eventually, but that kind of acceptance usually came after the inevitable blowup.

He'd expected her to get mad at him, kick him out, and then apologize later and accept his help. But the predicted freakout never came.

Why not?

The answer came to him from an ethology lecture two years prior that dealt with reproductive behavior in animals.

"Oxytocin: the love hormone. It's known to help with trust, and social bonding between partners, but especially between nursing mothers and their children..."

Holy shit.

The physical act of titsucking, combined with his pleasure-inducing chemical output, must have caused his chesty bestie to feel closer to him than ever before. Kate, who trusted him with a key to her house after just three days, may have just trusted him with the keys to her body.

Now, for his own safety, he had to bring Mikaella up to that same level, and fast. If she responded like Kate, she would view everything he did through rose-tinted glasses, and value physical intimacy with him far too much to ever go against him.

Combining oxytocin with serotonin and natural endorphins should amplify the euphoric effect on her emotional state.

A quick scan of his chemical output revealed there were already elevated levels of such compounds present in his cum. His subconscious must have already worked out pieces of the same problem. That was a good start.

Alkim increased the concentrations of each by an order of magnitude.

Leave nothing to chance.

Mikaella

Mikaella remembered that guys liked when she had to struggle a bit, but no matter how long and how deeply she took him, it was like her brain never fogged up. She had to remind herself to make those choking and gagging sounds every now and then for the benefit of both Alkim and their future audience.

Never before had she taken to any sport or physical activity so quickly. She felt like she could hold him there forever, but he was too concerned with her safety to ever let her try for more than a few minutes.

At least, she thought it was a few minutes.

How long have we been recording?

Mikaella wasn't exactly tired, but her research showed that more than twenty minutes was probably a waste of time.

She tapped her wrist as though she had a watch, and Alkim turned his phone to show her the time.

Thirty minutes? Time really does fly when you're having fun.

This could be B-roll then, something to share with their higher tier subscribers. She trusted Alkim to decide that later. After all, he was both their editor, and their target audience.

"Is your jaw getting tired? Do you need a break?" asked Alkim.

“NHH!”

Mikaella shook her head. Though, the fact that she kept blowing him with the same intensity as before was probably answer enough.

Sweet of him to ask, though.

“Good, you’re doing great, but I should probably do more, yeah? Some more dirty talk?”

Sounds hot.

She gave him a thumbs up.

“Cool. Is it okay if I get rough again?”

Please!

Two thumbs up.

“Mmmm. Kay. I should probably move the other camera soon, get a video of your ass with you fingering yourself, sound good.”

Oh fuck, yes! I need that!

“Mmmmmhmmmm!” She hummed.

“Oh, are you cool with full nudity?”

Whatever you want!

“Whhabbebernuwaan!” she gurgled.

He laughed, “Was that at yes?”

She nodded furiously, effectively face-fucking herself onto him.

He sighed in contentment, letting her keep up this pace for a while longer before he finally reined her in.

“Fuuuuuck. That feels so good, Mikaella, but I’m gonna need you to go slower again, for the video.”

Oh, right, I’m the reluctant brat.

Reluctantly, she slowed down her enthusiastic cocksucking.

Alkim breathed out slowly, “Okay, gonna cut back into the video in three, two, one, action.”

Then he grabbed a clump of hair and yanked her off his dick.

“Who owns this mouth?”

“You-agh-do!” she gasped theatrically.

He slammed her head back down, fucking her throat for a few seconds before lifting her head again.

“Are you my private slut?” He hissed.

That word would have sent her into screaming white hot rage if it came from any other person.

YES! YES! YES!

“MHM!” she moaned and nodded her consent.

“Until you start paying rent, you’re forbidden to see any other dicks, got it?”

NEVER! Only this dick, I promise!

She nodded again.

“This is all your fault, you know. Always traipsing around in those slutty outfits of yours.”

Traipsing?

He grunted and thrust up into her mouth. “Given me so many fucking hard ons. It’s about fucking time that you started pulling your weight, fuckdoll. Cumslut!”

Mikaella whined with her mouth full, then nodded in submission. She took one hand off his prick and slid it underneath her soaked panties.

Then, just when she started fingering herself, Alkim abruptly yanked his cock out of her mouth, again.

“The fuck are you doing?” he demanded.

“Huh?” She was momentarily dazed from the sudden loss of dick.

“Well?” He huffed, grabbing his cock by the base. “Did I give you permission to use only one hand?”

“N-no, sir!”

Alkim slapped her cheek with his hard dick, getting drool and precum all over her skin, even on her lips. She just barely resisted the impulse to lick it off immediately.

“Does sucking me off make you horny?”

He cockslapped her again.

More than anything!

“Yes, sir!”

“Do you need to play with yourself while you suck my dick?”

“Yes, sir!”

“Then beg me, slut.”

“Sir, can I play with myself?”

Alkim cockslapped her again.

“Tut tut. ‘May I.’”

She was too horny to laugh at that.

Only Alkim could correct my grammar and almost make me squirt at the same time!

“Sir, MAY I play with myself?”

Another slap.

He wagged his finger at her. “Ah, ah, ah, you didn’t say the magic word.”

Mikaella was no longer feigning her desperation to touch her pussy.

“Please! Please! Please! May I play with myself?!?”

His cock hit her again.

“Sir!” she appended.

Alkim grinned. “You may, but first you have to show me what you’ve been hiding under this.” He grabbed a handful of her top with one hand, and smacked her ass with the other.

Mikaella pouted but complied. She pulled her top off and threw it off the mattress. Then, she turned around and did the same with her skirt and panties, looking over her shoulder to ensure Alkim and the Camera were getting a decent view of her bits.

“Damn, girl, looks like you’ve been holding out on me.” He spanked her ass hard, drawing a quick yelp from her. “I should have been tapping that months ago.”

She did not disagree.

Now, fully nude, Mikaella turned back to face him, bent over and started going to town on her pussy. She was just about to take Alkim’s dick back into her mouth when he scooted back and stole it away from her.

She whined involuntarily at the loss, eying the dribbling cock as its owner got out of bed.

“Just hold that position while I move the other camera, so we can cut between your face and your pussy.”

Ooooooh, right...

Mikaella got a hold of herself, slowing but not stopping her masturbation while she waited for him to get everything set up correctly.

“Haaaang onnnn... got it. Can you bend forward a little more?”

Mikaella bent forward.

“Looks great! I’m gonna check the other angle, and then we can go back to filming, okay?”

“Yes, sir.”

Sir?

Mikaella felt a flash of embarrassment at calling him “sir” while they were between shots, like she’d just called her teacher “mom” in the middle of class. She was probably taking the roleplay too seriously, but Alkim didn't seem to notice.

Or maybe he did notice, and he liked it...

She started rubbing her needy clit faster. That helped to tide her over until the dick returned.

“Okay, looks great from here. I’m coming back now.”

Alkim got back to the head of her bed, just in front of her. Her eyes were laser focused on that hard dick. It bobbed and swayed at the base, but the shaft was still rigid, like it was on hold for

her. There was magenta smeared all over the shaft, forming a ring around the base, and she wondered if there was any lipstick left on her face.

As it moved little droplets of precum and saliva were shed all over her bedding.

Mikaella swallowed her drool and clenched her teeth. That was the only way she could think to keep her mouth closed with that dripping dick so close.

“Okay, can you bend forward a little more? Now raise your hips, shake your ass.”

Mikaella did as instructed, shaking her ass for Alkim like a bitch in heat.

“Looks great.” He smiled down at her. “Just wanted to make sure I could see your ass from this angle. Oh, your makeup.”

“What? Is there something wrong with it?”

“No, actually, that’s what I mean. It still looks great, but there probably should be something wrong, right? Like, some mascara running down your face would really sell the whole ‘reluctant’ look.”

“Oh yeah!”

That was clever of him. If her eyes weren’t going to tear up naturally, they could always fake it.

He helped her along even more by holding his phone up to her face so she could mess herself up correctly. Mikaella licked her thumb and began debasing the makeup job her cousin had spent an hour perfecting.

Satisfied with her handiwork, she looked up at Alkim with her cuntiest expression for evaluation.

“Perfect. Alright, we can cut around that interruption. Now I guess you can just do whatever you want for the next few minutes, and I’ll tell you when I’m about to finish.”

The moment those wonderful words registered in Mikaella’s brain, her jaw fell open, her body lunged forward, and her mouth was once again fastened to the tip of his cock.

This was the final stretch: time for her to go all out and get real messy.

She moved her hand up and down in perfect sync with her face, lips stretched wide by his girthy shaft, spittle and precum escaping through the corners of her mouth. While one worked his shaft, the other worked her clit.

The most wonderful thing about blowing Alkim was that it never felt like a blowjob, but a blowjoy. Sucking him off always brought her more pleasure than she could ever get alone, or with any of her previous partners. His orgasms were always repaid to her body, and with interest.

“Oh, fuuuuck!” He moaned. “I’m getting close!”

He’s close! Yay!

“Don’t stop, slut!”

Never!

He started thrusting into her; not too much, just a little facefucking to help himself finish.

She watched his face for tells, so that the camera could catch her reaction when he finally came.

Alkim grunted, stiffened, and gritted his teeth. His cock grew more rigid and pulsed between her fingers.

This is it! The moneyshot!

Mikaella rubbed her clit a few more times, then shifted that hand to his huge balls, cradling them from underneath, doing everything she could to coax out as big of a load as possible.

She pulled back so that he was no longer in her throat. Lately, she’d started letting the first half of it shoot down her throat. It was easier that way. less risk of choking or spillage. But she wanted them to see her taste it, she wanted them to see her choke, to see just how much cum there was.

Everyone should see how perfect this dick was.

She felt a pulse in her hand, one powerful enough to widen her grip.

Then she tasted it; that incredible, literally orgasmic flavor coated her tongue in one long stream.

Her eyes widened reflexively, and her tongue lashed about until every square inch of her mouth was saturated in the stuff.

Ohmygodifuckinglovethiscumsofuckingmuch!

Mikaella began to cum with him. She stopped thinking about her reluctant character, about restraining herself. Instead, she allowed herself to get carried away by the overwhelming power of his orgasm, and to get lost in their shared bliss.

Instead of a bratty grumble she moaned hungrily, whorishly. There would be no mistaking the sounds she made for anything less than pure, sexual euphoria.

A few more pumps had filled her mouth completely. She swallowed, relishing in the pleasant warmth that traveled the length of her throat. The only comparison she could make was to that first sip of coffee in the morning, but if the coffee also made her orgasm.

A moment later her mouth was filled again, and she swallowed again. Every time she sucked and hollowed in her cheeks, Alkim did his best to get her cheeks bulging out again like a chipmunk's. She was sure every mouthful had to be the last, and every time she was glad to be proven wrong.

Now that the dam was broken, his cock no longer required any more manual stimulation from her. She shifted her hands back down to her pussy, simultaneously rubbing at her clit and stuffing two fingers into her sopping wet vagina.

With each swallow, Mikaella felt the peak of her orgasm rising higher and higher. When he finally slowed, she had no idea how long it'd been going on for, or how much cum she'd swallowed. She was twitching, convulsing, vibrating from pure sexual bliss.

Then, to her dismay, Alkim pried his still-fountainning dick from her mouth.

She tried to say "Noooo!" but her mouth was still full, and all that came out was unintelligible gurgling, while little cum bubbles spilled over her lips.

With her hands occupied she couldn't put it back where it belonged.

Then she felt it splashing against her face.

Ooohhhh fuuuuuuuuck!

The scent entered her sinuses and Mikaella was instantaneously becalmed. The soothing cream was rapidly coating her face, which meant she could collect it all later.

Instead, she stayed still, swilling that last load in her mouth, as she let him cover her in his essence.

Within seconds, her face and chest were completely coated in the stuff. Mikaella was sure some must have gotten in her eye, yet, somehow, it did not sting.

When she sensed he was finally down, she swallowed the remaining cum in her mouth and took a deep breath. The moment she spread her lips, several more globs fell into her open mouth, and she moaned in renewed bliss.

Am I crazy, or was that even better than usual?

"Not bad, fuckdoll," said Alkim, still in character.

Oh, right, my character!

She was so blissed out from all the cum that it took her a moment before she remembered that most girls did not consume Alkim's impossible loads as part of a balanced breakfast.

"Oh! My! God!" She touched her face, gooping up her hands. "How is there soooo much cum?!" She waved her cum-slathered hands around in confused circles.

"Is that gonna be a problem?"

"N-no, sir."

"Good, because there's always more where that came from."

She licked her cum-stained lips at that promise.

"Now, get yourself cleaned up, cumslut."

Mmmmm. Cumslut, I think I like that one best.

"Yes, sir."

Alkim stopped, removed his headcam, and wiped the sweat from his forehead.

"Wheew!" He sighed, grabbed a bottle of Powerade, and quickly chugged it down. "Ahhhh. That was insanely hot! Great job, Mikaella."

"Thanks!"

Mikaella was not at all certain about her acting chops, but a cumshot from Alkim kind of spoke for itself. She could hardly imagine a more inspiring sight for all the normal dicks out there to cum to.

Maybe if a hundred of them worked together, they might have a chance at matching half of Alkim's output.

Mikaella started to sit up straight, keeping her hands under her face to catch any stray cumdrops before they hit her sheets.

"Wait a second! Can you hold that position until I get some 'after' pics of your face?"

His reminder came just seconds before she started lapping up all the excess.

"Oh, sure!"

"Hold still, please."

Alkim brought the big Nikon to his face and started snapping more pictures.

Click, click, click.

Mercifully, he didn't take long, and the moment he finished she was free to swallow the rest.

He started checking through the camera's memory to make sure the recordings worked.

"Did it come out right?" she asked, looking over his shoulder at a video of her pretending to gag on his perfect cock.

"Yep! Everything looks great!"

Mikaella sucked some more cum off her fingers.

"Mmmmm. I think I know what we should title this one: '*Bratty Asian teen pays her rent in blowjobs! Takes INSANELY HUGE LOAD all over her face!*'"

"That sounds perfect. I'm gonna transfer it over to my laptop now and make sure it's ready for posting, then I can get started on dinner. You like hotpot, right?"

"I love it! I'm just gonna take a quick shower, kay?"

"Perfect, I'll have it all ready when you are."

After licking herself clean like a cat, plus a quick shower to get the rest, Mikaella joined Alkim in the living room, where he'd set up his electric hotpot and all a wide selection of foods to dunk into it: lamb, beef, pork, fish balls, seaweed, onions, cabbage, noodles.

It was probably too much for just the two of them, but she was gonna do her best.

"I don't know how you have an appetite after all that." Alkim grinned.

Mikaella blushed, "I don't know, it's like starting with dessert, or something. It's really yummy but it doesn't fill you up the same way."

Come to think of it, I usually feel hungrier after I swallow one of his gigantic loads.

He raised an eyebrow at her. "Don't get me wrong, I'd never complain about your appreciation for my you-know-what. I'm just curious; would you say it all gets absorbed really fast?"

"Yeah, I guess so. It's, like, mostly water, right?"

He paused for a moment, then nodded. "Yeah, mostly. Probably around ninety percent or something."

Then Alkim put on some kung fu show about old-timey San Francisco, “*Warrior*.” They watched most of an episode before they were interrupted by the titty monster materializing right next to the couch.

“Fuuuck, that smells good,” Kate turned to Alkim, “Mind if I have some?”

Mikaella had been so lost in thought that she hadn’t even heard Kate’s door open. Before she could attempt some sort of girl-to-girl signal that she wanted to be alone with her man, Alkim cut her off.

“Go for it, no way we’re finishing this ourselves.”

Ugh. There goes date number two, I guess.

“Cool, thanks dude.” Kate ducked into the kitchen and returned with a bowl and took her seat on Alkim’s right. Those obscene udders of hers didn’t get the memo to sit down, and kept jiggling on their own. Kate sniffed the spicy steam more closely. “Ahhhh, zhè shì sìchuān tāng ma?”

“Dui,” said Alkim.

“What?” asked Mikaella. “What were you saying?”

She hated when they just spoke to each other in Chinese like no one else was around. It was rude.

Alkim slurped up a bit of soup before he answered. “Oh, sorry, she just asked if this was Sichuan soup mix, and I said yes.”

Kate nodded, “I love the spices. Oh, were you guys doing shots?”

“Yup,” said Alkim.

He poured another shot into his and Mikaella’s glasses. Obviously, they hadn’t already set one out for Kate, but instead of getting her own from the kitchen, Kate just grabbed Alkim’s used glass and drank his soju shot.

Ugh. Gross. What’s wrong with her?

She was about to whisper to Alkim and point out Kate’s lapsed manners, but, just then, Alkim’s phone shattered ringing, blasting out some kind of house music.

“Oh, I’ve gotta take this. Be back in a few.”

Then he was gone, leaving Mikaella alone with the titty monster.

Mikaella didn't really want to talk to Kate just then, and apparently Kate didn't have much to say to Mikaella either. So, the two women went back to eating and watched TV in relative silence for a while.

The petite girl took occasional glances at Kate's ridiculous cleavage. It was kind of hard to ignore, especially in that undersized tank top of hers. Somehow, those tits seemed even bigger than Mikaella remembered them being mere days ago. A couple inches lower and they'd be resting in Kate's lap.

Guess I'm no better than a man. No wonder Alkim loves them so much.

The huge-titty goth caught Mikaella looking but didn't stop her. Worse: she tried to start a conversation.

"So," Kate began, "how was your... shoot?"

For the first time today, Mikaella almost choked on her meat.

"What are you talking about?"

"Oh, sorry, I didn't know it was supposed to be a secret. Alkim told me what you two were doing together."

"He what?" she hissed.

"Hey, don't get pissy. I already knew you guys were hooking up, heard you going at it days ago..."

Mikaella just glared at her purple-haired cow of a housemate.

"Relax, girl, I'm not shaming. Alkim only told me because he wanted me to make a website for you guys."

"Oh? Really?"

Kate nodded, "Yeah, I started it today. Should be done next week."

That took the rage out of Mikaella's sails. She didn't exactly want everyone in the house knowing she was shooting porn with Alkim, but she had to admit to herself, if not to Kate, that it was a smart way of keeping costs down.

"Cool. Thanks, I guess."

"No problem." Kate stopped to slurp up a bunch of noodles. "Actually, I'm glad you found something better than being a sugarbaby."

Mikaella had no desire to justify her lifestyle to someone whose advice always boiled down to staying away from men and giving rug munching a chance. She kept her answers curt.

“Thanks.”

“There’s just something I wanted to ask you about,” said Kate.

“What?”

“You and Alkim: are you guys dating, or what?”

No, I’m his fuckdoll-slash-cumslut.

Mikaella really didn’t want to talk about this with Kate, especially not with Alkim in the next room, but part of her had to vent to someone, and she didn’t have a lot of options. Plus, if she said nothing, Kate would just assume that meant yes.

She shrugged. “I’m not sure. We haven’t really talked about it yet. I mean, I like him. A lot, I think. But it’s mostly just physical stuff right now. Like...” *Really, really, intensely physical stuff that makes me cum like never before.* “...ugh, never mind. You wouldn’t get it.”

Mikaella idly stirred the boiling soup.

“It’s cool, you can tell me.” Kate placed a hand on Mikaella’s shoulder.

Mikaella sighed and took another shot of soju.

“Please don’t be mad at me, but I thought this was gonna be a date. Just the two of us, celebrating our first shoot. Then he invites you in, and it’s like... like there’s never anything that’s just us. Except for...”

Kate leaned in and whispered, “Except the blowjobs?”

“No!” she lied.

“Is it really that good?” asked Kate.

Like she’d ever understand!

Mikaella buried her face in her hands.

“Do you want me to go?”

Mikaella shook her head. “No, it’s fine. Forget I said anything.”

Kate moved closer to pat her on the back, inadvertently squishing her stupid, fat tits against Mikaella's side.

"Look, I'm not exactly the one to ask about guy problems."

"No duh." Mikaella rolled her eyes.

"But I think I know Alkim pretty well by now, and I think I have an idea what the real problem is: you're worried that you like him a lot more than he likes you."

Shit.

"You're right; you're definitely not the one to ask about guy problems." Mikaella pouted and shrugged off Kate's hand.

"Hey, not saying it's your fault or anything. He told me once that he's never had a serious girlfriend."

Mikaella audibly gasped, "Never?"

"Never. Think about that: four years of high school, no dating, four years of valedictorian pussy at UCLA, and never one serious girlfriend. I just don't think he's really the romantic, boyfriend type of guy."

That was not what Mikaella needed to hear right then. She felt like such an idiot for expecting things to get serious between them.

No wonder Vicky always calls him slut! Ugh!

Kate went on, oblivious to Mikaella's distress. "Like, he did mention this one girl he was with for a couple years in college, but he said they were just friends with benefits."

Mikaella perked up at that.

"Wait, he had a friend with benefits for two years?! Who was she? What did she look like? Do you know who she was? Do you have her insta?" Mikaella was loosing questions faster than Kate could answer them.

Kate looked at her strangely. "I don't remember her name, but he did show me some pics of her. She was supposed to meet us at a party once, but she flaked out. Don't think I ever got to meet her."

Mikaella pulled out her phone and went straight to Alkim's Instagram page. He'd never uploaded more than a few pictures himself, but he was tagged in a lot of things, a lot of pictures with other college students.

She began scrolling through them, disregarding group pics, searching for ones with just Alkim and some girl. Just like Kate said, there was one girl who showed up more than any other. She showed Kate her phone.

“Is this her?”

Kate got closer and enlarged the photo.

"Yeah, I think so."

“You sure?”

“Positive. I remember now: her name was Alyssa, and she looked a lot like-”

“Like me?”

Kate nodded.

She scrolled through the rest of Alyssa’s pics. The physical similarities between them were obvious enough: they were about the same height, both had long black hair, used similar makeup, and both liked to show off a lot of skin around Alkim. Alyssa was paler, with double-eyelids, and slightly bigger boobs, but Mikaella felt confident Alkim would rate them similarly.

“Do you know if they’re still fucking?” asked Mikaella.

“Don’t think so. I’m not one-hundred percent sure, but I think she cut him off or something after graduation.”

The newly minted pornstar breathed a sigh of relief. Alkim never getting into relationships would have been the worst possible outcome for her. But now she knew he did have two years of constant sex with a girl that looked an awful lot like her, and it sounded like he still wanted more.

If Alyssa could keep his interest for that long, then so could Mikaella.

Maybe I'm not his girlfriend, but I could be anything else: his business partner, his friends with benefits, his fuckdoll, his suckslut. Whatever he wants to call me, I can make it work. I don't need the labels, just his company... or cumpany.

“Thanks, Kate. I feel better now.”

She hugged the older woman around her shoulders and found herself ensnared by the sight of an entire foot of cleavage spilling out of Kate’s inadequate tank top.

“Sure. Glad I could help.” Kate patted her back awkwardly, and Mikaella let go, tearing her ears away from those bewitching tits.

“So how much are we paying you for the website?” asked Mikaella.

“Nothing, not money anyway.” Kate threw some more lamb slices into the hotpot. “I was actually thinking about getting into porn too, have Alkim shoot it. That'll be my fee.”

“Seriously? You don't want to have a girl do it?”

Kate shrugged, “I don't care if he sees. Honestly, I kinda of need his opinion on how to make it all appealing to straight guys.”

“Ha!” Mikaella giggled. She'd told Kate as much about Karaoke: guys could tell she wasn't into men and wouldn't tip her as much. Now she'd finally admitted she needed help.

Good for her. Shooting softcore porn would be way easier than dealing with clients in person. Kate never really was cut out for that kind of sex work.

Mikaella wasn't particularly jealous at the idea of Alkim photographing the admittedly super-hot lesbian in the nude. After all, Kate was no rival for Alkim's cock, and if they all shared one website, her big, fat tits would draw extra attention to all three of them.

Something, something, rising tides... Alkim probably knows that saying...

Just then, Alkim returned.

“Oh!” Alkim clapped his hands together, “I forgot to tell you about Friday!”

“Tell me what? What's happening Friday?”

“Vicky's coming back! I'm picking her up from LAX.”

“Oh! Yay!”

Oh. Fuck.

“Yay for you maybe, you've never had to drive to LAX. It's a fucking nightmare.”

Mikaella didn't respond, she was too busy thinking about what this meant for the house.

Kate may be no rival for the contents of Alkim's balls, but Vicky was another story entirely. Vicky was everything Mikaella wasn't: mature, tall, curvy, confident, outgoing, blonde. Plus, she had history with Alkim.

If Vicky decided she wanted Alkim, there wasn't much Mikaella could do to stop her. And if Alkim needed a girl to shoot porn with, and Vicky said yes, he wouldn't have any need for Mikaella.

Mikaella was under no illusions about her place on the pretty girl pecking order. If she wanted to keep her position as Alkim's private fuckdoll, she'd need to step up her game.

How long did they say before I can get that IUD?